			3
			· ·
	1	1	INDEX
	1 STATE OF MINNESOTA IN DISTRICT COURT	2	EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON9
	2 COUNTY OF RAMSEY SECOND JUDICIAL DISTRICT	3	BEGINNING OF TAPE 271
	3	4	BEGINNING OF TAPE 3136
	4 - সার চার্মামেরের স ব্রামেরের ব সামার্কার র চ	5	
	5 DOE 1,	6	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 18151
	6 Plaintiff,	7	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 38170
	7 VSW: 8 ARCHDIOCESE OF ST. PAUL AND	8	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 45186
	MINNEAPOLIS, DIOCESE OF WINONA 9 and THOMAS ADAMSON,	9	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 99188
	10 Defendants	10	
	11 *****************	11	* * *
	12	12	
	13 Deposition of ARCHBISHOP JOHN		
	14 NIENSTEDT, taken pursuant to Notice of Taking	13	
	15 Deposition, and taken before Gary W. Hermes, a	14	
	16 Notary Public in and for the County of Ramsey,	15	
	17 State of Minnesota, on the 2nd day of April, 18 2014, at 30 East 7th Street, St. Paul,	16	
	19 Minnesota, commencing at approximately 9:05	17	
	20 o'clock a.m.	18	
	21	19	
	22	20	
	23	21	
	24 AFFILIATED COURT REPORTERS 2935 OLD HIGHWAY 8	22	
	25 ST. PAUL, MN 55113 (612)338-4348	23	
		24	
_		25	
	2		4
	APPEARANCES:	1	PROCEEDINGS
	JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G.	2	* * *
	FINNEGAN, ESQ., SARAH ODEGAARD, ESQ., and ELIN	3	MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Let's start
	LINDSTROM, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson	4	the record for purposes of the deposition, and
	Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101,	5	before we begin the actual deposition of the
	appeared for Plaintiff.	6	archbishop, there are a few matters that we
	DANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at	7	need to put on the record.
	Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul,	8	The first pertains to the disclosure
	Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of	9	or, more accurately, the lack of disclosure as
	St. Paul and Minneapolis.	10	we interpret the order of the court. It was
	THOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at	11	
l 2			our understanding and belief that Judge Van de
	Law, 2200 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street,	12	North ordered the archdiocese to produce the
	St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for	13	documents and the files that we requested, at
	Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis.	14	least for purposes of Archbishop Nienstedt's
	THOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., Attorney at	15	deposition, and we did not receive anything
	Law, 117 East Center Street, Rochester,	16	until 5:45 p.m. on Monday. When we did, it
	Minnesota 55904, appeared for Diocese of	17	was formatted, I think, in disk and
	Winona.	18	MR. FINNEGAN: USB drive.
3	JOSEPH F. KUEPPERS, ESO., Chancellor	19	MR, ANDERSON: or a zin drive
	JOSEPH F. KUEPPERS, ESQ., Chancellor for Civil Affairs, 101 East 5th Street, Suite	19	MR. ANDERSON: or a zip drive,
3	for Civil Affairs, 101 East 5th Street, Suite	20	and contained in that were some materials, but

25

23 ALSO PRESENT:

Dean Hibben, videographer

23 not only thus incomplete, there were

redactions and deletions and omissions that we

25 believe are not in compliance with the order

5 1 of the court as we read it and understood it 1 deletions and non-productions and I think the 2 to be. We, then, hustled to try to review order is clear, but it will speak for itself 3 what was turned over in preparation for this, 3 and we'll take it up another day. and realizing that we had less than what was 4 Just for purposes of mechanics of expected. today, the court has ordered a deposition to 5 5 6 Yesterday at five p.m., we received 6 be taken for four hours of the archbishop. I 7 a second disclosure with a letter and in it will expect there not to be speaking 7 there was a disk in this case with some objections. If you have legal objections, I'm additional disclosures pertaining to some 9 9 sure you'll state them. If there are speaking additional files. We have not had time, nor 10 objections, I will count that time as not 10 11 will we use or attempt to use any of the against the four hours. So I will have 11 12 materials provided at five o'clock last night. 12 somebody calculating the time for speaking 13 There's no way that is feasible or realistic. 13 objections. If you choose to make speaking 14 On quick review of that, however, it may 14 objections, I just want to alert you to that. appear that that disclosure continues to be 15 If it at any time you choose to take 16 less than complete and not in compliance with 16 a break, Archbishop, that's fine. 17 the court order, so it is our position just THE WITNESS: Okay. Thank you. 17 18 for this record that the archdiocese is in 18 MR. ANDERSON: Anything else by way 19 noncompliance with the orders of the court as 19 of housekeeping before we proceed? 20 it pertains to the disclosures required to be 20 MR. HAWS: (Shakes head). 21 made for purposes of this deposition. And I 21 MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Let's begin think that's all I have to say about that for the deposition. 22 the moment. 23 23 MR. HIBBEN: We are on the record. MR. HAWS: Well, just to respond, 24 24 This is the videotape deposition of Archbishop 25 first, we produced all the priest files that 25 John Nienstedt taken on April 2nd, 2014. The existed and we put the redactions in in time now is approximately 9:05 a.m. 1 accordance with what we had stated we would 2 The deposition is being taken in the when we were in front of the court the week matter of Doe 1 versus the Archdiocese of 3 3 before, or last week, whenever that was. Minneapolis and St. Paul, et al., in the state 4 4 We also advised you that this of Minnesota, District Court, County of 5 process of producing these files was extremely 6 Ramsey, Second Judicial District. This is 7 cumbersome and time-consuming and that in our 7 case number 62-CV-13-4075. The deposition is 8 letters we provided additional dates for 8 taking place in St. Paul, Minnesota. depositions of the archbishop if you felt you 9 My name is Dean Hibben. I'm the needed it, and no one contacted us to make any videographer representing Affiliated Video. 10 10 such requests. So we believe that we have 11 11 Will counsel please identify 12 complied as best as we possibly can. We've 12 themselves for the record? explained the difficulties in getting all of 13 MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff, 13 this information to you in the time frame that 14 Jeff Anderson. 14 you had requested, and so we're proceeding by 15 15 MR. FINNEGAN: For the plaintiff, providing you with what we could as best we 16 16 Mike Finnegan. 17 could and in compliance with the court order. 17 MS. ODEGAARD: For the plaintiff, We don't agree with your rendition and, 18 18 Sarah Odegaard. obviously, we'll supplement the record and 19 MS. LINDSTROM: For the plaintiff, 19 identify for the court whatever we need to 20 20 Elin Lindstrom. should we get to that point. 21 MR. HAWS: Dan Haws for the 21 22 MR. ANDERSON: I don't expect you to 22 Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. 23 agree with our view today. I do believe, 23 MR. WIESER: Tom Wieser for the however, that you made those same arguments to Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. 24 24 the court, I think they were rejected as to 25 MR. BRAUN: Thomas Braun on behalf

		9	4	Δ	11 I don't believe so.
1		of the Diocese of Winona.	1 2		You've made representations to the
2		MR. KUEPPERS: Joseph Kueppers on	_	Ų.	parishioners, have you not, through bulletins
3		behalf of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and	3		and otherwise?
4		Minneapolis.	4	۸	Yes, I have.
5		MR. HIBBEN: And would the court	5 6		You have included such representations in
6		reporter please swear in the witness?	7	Œ.	materials demonstrated or prepared by the
7		ARCHBISHOP JOHN NIENSTEDT,	8		archdiocese and distributed to parishioners
8		called as a witness, being first duly sworn,	9		·
9		was examined and testified as follows:	10		and the public concerning priests in ministries who are safe?
10		EXAMINATION DV MP ANDERSON:	11	٨	The the priests are safe
11	^	BY MR. ANDERSON:	12		Yeah.
12	Q.	Archbishop, would you please state your full	13	α. Α.	or the environments are safe?
13		name for the record and spell your last?	14	Q.	The environments are safe.
14	Α.	John Clayton Nienstedt, Jr.,			Yeah.
15	_	N-i-e-n-s-t-e-d-t.	15	_	Do you continue to claim that the environment
16	Q.	You've given depositions before, so you	16	Q.	of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis
17		understand the protocol here today, do you			is safe for the children?
18		not?	18 19	٨	I do. I do.
19	Α.	I I think so.			I'm going to show you what we've marked
20	Q.	Okay. And it's correct to state that you were	20	w.	(Discussion out of the hearing of
21		appointed and eventually installed as a	22		the court reporter)
22		coadjutor in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and	23		BY MR. ANDERSON:
23		Minneapolis in the year 2006?	24	Q.	At any time since your installation, have you
24	Α.	2007.	25	Ġ.	received any information from any source that
25	Q.	2007. What would have been the date of the	20		12
1		10 installation?	1		causes you to want to change any of the
	Α.	It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't	2		statements you have made about the safety of
3	Λ.	an installation per se. It's just when you	3		children in this archdiocese?
		become a coadjutor, you're just received.	4	A.	
5	0	And then you were appointed to be the	5		there was a priest who had offended who
6	Œ.	archbishop as of what date?	6		retired, but continued periodically to
7	Α.	May 2nd, 2008.	7		celebrate mass on weekends, and I was not
8	Q.	During your tenure as archbishop, it is	8		aware of his presence and I was not aware that
9	٠,	correct to state that you have made a number	9		he was publicly in ministry. And as soon as I
1			1		p
1 10			10		realized it. I had his faculties removed.
10		of public statements concerning the fact that	10	Q.	realized it, I had his faculties removed. And who is that?
11		of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no	11	Q. A.	And who is that?
11 12	Δ.	of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not?	11 12	A.	And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan.
11 12 13	A. Q.	of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes.	11	_	And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last
11 12 13 14	A. Q.	of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as	11 12 13	A.	And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan.
11 12 13 14 15	_	of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop?	11 12 13 14	A.	And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the statements that you had made earlier about the
11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop? I don't recall.	11 12 13 14 15	A.	And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the
11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop? I don't recall. How many times would you estimate you had	11 12 13 14 15 16	A.	And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the statements that you had made earlier about the safety of the children and the absence of
11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop? I don't recall. How many times would you estimate you had represented to the public and to the people	11 12 13 14 15 16	A.	And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the statements that you had made earlier about the safety of the children and the absence of offenders in the archdiocese ministry to be
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q.	of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop? I don't recall. How many times would you estimate you had represented to the public and to the people that there are no offending priests in	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the statements that you had made earlier about the safety of the children and the absence of offenders in the archdiocese ministry to be corrected?
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q.	of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop? I don't recall. How many times would you estimate you had represented to the public and to the people that there are no offending priests in ministry here in the Archdiocese of St. Paul	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q.	And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the statements that you had made earlier about the safety of the children and the absence of offenders in the archdiocese ministry to be corrected? Could you restate the question, please? Have you received any other information that
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop? I don't recall. How many times would you estimate you had represented to the public and to the people that there are no offending priests in ministry here in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis?	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q.	And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the statements that you had made earlier about the safety of the children and the absence of offenders in the archdiocese ministry to be corrected? Could you restate the question, please? Have you received any other information that tells you that the statements you made about
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop? I don't recall. How many times would you estimate you had represented to the public and to the people that there are no offending priests in ministry here in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis? I can't recall exactly, but I don't think that	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q.	And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the statements that you had made earlier about the safety of the children and the absence of offenders in the archdiocese ministry to be corrected? Could you restate the question, please? Have you received any other information that tells you that the statements you made about the safety of the children in the archdiocese
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q.	of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop? I don't recall. How many times would you estimate you had represented to the public and to the people that there are no offending priests in ministry here in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis? I can't recall exactly, but I don't think that they have been many.	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the statements that you had made earlier about the safety of the children and the absence of offenders in the archdiocese ministry to be corrected? Could you restate the question, please? Have you received any other information that tells you that the statements you made about
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop? I don't recall. How many times would you estimate you had represented to the public and to the people that there are no offending priests in ministry here in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis? I can't recall exactly, but I don't think that	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q.	And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the statements that you had made earlier about the safety of the children and the absence of offenders in the archdiocese ministry to be corrected? Could you restate the question, please? Have you received any other information that tells you that the statements you made about the safety of the children in the archdiocese were not true?

_		13			15
1	Α.	LaVan, yes.	1	A.	I did, yes. He had been previously appointed
2		And that was last month. How did you get that	2		by Archbishop Flynn.
3		information?	3	Q.	And was it his job, at least as you understood
1	Α.		4		it, his appointment to be to make sure that
5	Λ.	review.	5		the environment was safe and he was the point
ŝ	Q.		6		guy for handling that?
3 7	Α.	Kinsale.	7	Α.	That's correct.
	_		8		And that first meeting, then, was with
B	Q.	Spell that. K-i-n-s-a-l-e.	9	Œ.	McDonough and with the chancellors, both
9	Α.		10		Jennifer Haselberber no. She wasn't there
	Q.		11		then?
1		Kinsale or Kinsale concerning LaVan, what		۸	She wasn't there at that time.
2		correction, if any, did you make about the	12	Α.	
3		statements you had made to the public and the	13	-	Who were the chancellors?
1		community of faith?	14	Α.	Sister Dominica, I can't think of her last
5	Α.	I don't believe that I did.	15		name, but Sister Dominica and Mr. Andy
5	Q.	•	16	_	Eisenzimmer.
7	A.	He's out of ministry now, so I don't see the	17		And how long was that meeting, sir?
3		the point of of making that	18	A.	I to the best of my recollection, it was
9		announcement, no.	19		approximately two hours, I believe. It was a
)	Q.	It had been known by the archdiocese that	20		long meeting.
1		LaVan had been accused credibly of abusing at	21	Q.	And was that at the Chancery in your office?
2		least two girls and that was reflected in the	22	A.	It was at the Chancery in one of our meeting
3		files back over a decade ago, correct?	23		rooms, yes, sir.
4	A.	I don't know that for for a for a fact,	24	Q.	And in preparation for that meeting, did you
5		no.	25		order or request that they review any or all
		14			16
1	Q.	When you came on as archbishop, did you ever	1		materials held by the archdiocese concerning
2		make any effort, from the time of your	2		priests who may have been accused, credibly or
3		installation and to the discovery of the LaVan	3		otherwise?
4		material by Kinsale, to see actually that the	4	A.	I asked at the time of the meeting, I asked
5		statements you were making to the public about	5		them to give me all that they knew concerning
6		the safety of the children were true?	6		the safe environments of the archdiocese.
7	A.	I met with my staff and they affirmed for me	7	Q.	And did anybody put or record by memo or
8		the fact that there was no one in ministry who	8		recording the contents of that meeting?
9		had credibly abused any children.	9	A.	I don't believe so.
0	Q.	When did you first meet with your staff to	10	Q.	So it was all verbal?
1		make such a determination that the environment	11	Α.	It was verbal, yes.
2		was safe?	12		And at that meeting, were you presented with
3	Α.		13		any written materials?
4	Λ.	archdiocese as coadjutor.	14	Δ	I was not, no.
	^		15	Q.	
5	Q.		16	٠.	compiled, under the Charter for the Protection
6		safety of the environment and whether or not	17		of Children, a list of credibly accused
7		there were priests in ministry who had	18		offenders, correct?
8		offended?		٨	
9	A.	, -	19	A.	
		and I met with my civil and canonical	20		of that at that time, but I was aware shortly
		chancellors.	21	_	after my arrival.
	_	And the delegate for cafe environments was	22	Q.	Well, you were bishop of New Ulm when the
1	Q.	And so the delegate for safe environments was,			
1	Q.	then, Kevin McDonough?	23		Charter for Protection of Children was
1 2 3 4	Q.	then, Kevin McDonough?	23 24 25	Α.	Charter for Protection of Children was established in 2002? Correct.

		47	1		19
	0	17	4	٨	P-O-M-E-S, I believe.
1	Q.	And you attended those meetings where promises	1 2	Α.	Okay.
2		were made to the public	3	Q. A.	
3	Α.	Correct.			
4	Q.	across this nation that we're going to have	4	Q.	And you said that was a monitoring program,
5		a zero tolerance policy, correct?	5		correct?
6	Α.	Correct.	6	Α.	Correct.
7	Q.	And you were a part of one of the bishops	7	Q.	And did you ask him the names of the priests
8		that made such a representation to the people	8		that were being monitored under the POMS
9		in the U.S. about zero tolerance, correct?	9		program as McDonough recited this to you?
10	Α.	Correct.	10	A.	I I had asked for the meeting and he was
11	Q.	So you knew at that time the bishops then	11		chairing the meeting and he began to tell me
12		commissioned John Jay to do a study to	12		the people the the individuals who were
13		determine, based on information given them,	13		under the the POMS program.
14		various lists of credibly accused offenders?	14	Q.	Who were those individuals?
15	A.	I don't recall exactly when that list was	15	Α.	I can't recall all the names right now.
16		asked for. My recollection was it was in	16	Q.	Why didn't you write it down?
17		2004, but I'm not I'm not sure about that.	17	A.	It didn't occur to me at the time to do so.
18	Q.	That sounds correct?	18	Q.	At the time, didn't it seem like one of the
19	A.	(Nods head).	19		most important things you needed to do as
20	Q.	In any case, you knew in 2004 or thereabouts	20		archbishop, knowing the crisis in America of
21		that the bishops had compiled lists of	21		Catholic clergy abusing kids, to know who in
22		offenders, credibly accused?	22		this archdiocese had been accused and who are
23	A.	I did, yes.	23		currently being monitored?
24	Q.	Did you ask that such a list for the	24	A.	Well, I had asked for the meeting precisely so
25		Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis be	25		that I would know what the situation was and
		18			20
1		presented to you at this first meeting	1		that I could assure myself and assure my
2		concerning safe environment in this	2		publics (sic) that the environments were safe.
3		archdiocese?	3	Q.	But, Archbishop, you can't remember who that
4	A.	I did not.	4		was that you were told today?
5	Q.	Why not?	5	A.	There were several names that were given to me
6	A.	It didn't occur to me.	6		and I was assured that their situations were
7	Q.	So, tell me, then, who conducted the meeting?	7		being monitored and that they were not likely
8	A.	Father McDonough conducted the meeting.	8		to re-offend and that was the primary purpose
9	Q.	And tell us what Father McDonough told you,	9		of the meeting.
10		Archbishop, responsive to your request about	10	Q.	And you say "several names." How many?
11		the safe or lack of safe environment in the	11	A.	I don't recall exactly. There were there
12		Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis and	12		were several.
13		what priests had been accused and what priests	13	Q.	Well, what does "several" mean? Is that more
14		were or were not in ministry.	14		than ten or less than ten?
15	Α.	Well, he described for me the POMS program	15		MR. HAWS: Well, objection. You
16		that we have, which is our monitoring system	16		don't have to guess, Archbishop. If you know,
			1		you can answer it, if you don't
17		for priests who have abused, and explained to	17		7
17 18			17 18	A.	I I I really don't know.
		for priests who have abused, and explained to		A.	
18		for priests who have abused, and explained to me how that worked and explained the situation	18	A. Q.	I I I really don't know. BY MR. ANDERSON:
18 19	Q.	for priests who have abused, and explained to me how that worked and explained the situation of what those priests that those priests	18 19	_	I I I really don't know. BY MR. ANDERSON:
18 19 20	Q.	for priests who have abused, and explained to me how that worked and explained the situation of what those priests that those priests were not engaged in ministry and	18 19 20	Q.	I I I really don't know. BY MR. ANDERSON: How many how were you told these priests
18 19 20 21	Q.	for priests who have abused, and explained to me how that worked and explained the situation of what those priests that those priests were not engaged in ministry and Okay. I'm going to stop you there. I'm sorry	18 19 20 21	Q.	I I I really don't know. BY MR. ANDERSON: How many how were you told these priests were being monitored? I don't understand the question.
18 19 20 21 22	Q.	for priests who have abused, and explained to me how that worked and explained the situation of what those priests that those priests were not engaged in ministry and Okay. I'm going to stop you there. I'm sorry to interrupt you, but you said the POMS	18 19 20 21 22	Q. A.	I I I really don't know. BY MR. ANDERSON: How many how were you told these priests were being monitored? I don't understand the question.
18 19 20 21 22 23		for priests who have abused, and explained to me how that worked and explained the situation of what those priests that those priests were not engaged in ministry and Okay. I'm going to stop you there. I'm sorry to interrupt you, but you said the POMS program?	18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A.	I I I really don't know. BY MR. ANDERSON: How many how were you told these priests were being monitored? I don't understand the question. What were you told about how these priests who

23	
e make?	
I recall, he did not	
he made the disclosures	
eaking, they were people	

21 A. Well, I was told that we have a promoter of

these safe environments who meets regularly

3 with the individuals. I was told that they

were undergoing regular therapy, that they 4 5

were in spiritual direction and that they had

6 to sign a contract to the effect of how they

would be monitored. 7

8 Q. Who was the promoter of safe environment?

9 A. Right now it's John Selvig.

10 Q. Who was it then?

1

2

12

13

14

18

21

24

2

11 A. I can't recall the name.

> MR. HAWS: When you say "then," you're referring to the time of the meeting?

> > MR. ANDERSON: Yes.

15 A. I can't recall his name.

BY MR. ANDERSON: 16

Q. And when you say that they were to sign an 17

agreement, would that be an agreement not to

19 re-offend?

20 A. It was a -- it was a signed statement

indicating what we expected of them. I don't

believe that it said in those categories, 22

although it was understood that they weren't 23

to offend again.

Q. And did you have any personal knowledge or 25

22

- experience with offenders, clergy or non-1
 - clergy, who are accused and who have offended,
- that there's a high recidivism rate and when 3
- they do re-offend, they often lie and deny 4
- about it so that you can't rely upon them? 5
- 6 Were you aware of that?
- A. I believe I was, yes. 7
- Q. Well, then, what made you think, then, if you 8
- did, that simply monitoring them and asking if 9
- they're re-offending would work? 10
- 11 I asked Father McDonough at that meeting to
- 12 tell me what we were doing in terms of making
- sure that these men were being monitored and 13
- that they had a program that we were holding 14
- 15 them to.
- 16 Q. Did you, as a result of that meeting, disclose
- to anybody in the public or any of the 17
- 18 parishioners any of the names that you were
- given by your team about those priests who 19
- were being monitored and who had offended? 20
- 21 A. I did not personally, no.
- Q. Did anybody under your direction, working with 22
- 23 and under or for you in the archdiocese?
- A. I believe I was told that Father McDonough 24 carried out those disclosures.

- 1 Q. What disclosures did he
- A. He -- he did not -- as 2
- 3 tell me exactly who h
- to, but, generally speaking, they were people 4
 - in the parish that he served.
- Q. Well, didn't you ask? Didn't you say, "Father 6
- McDonough, we have a number of priests who 7
 - you" -- and that number you can't remember
- today, "who are are under monitoring, who we 9
- know have offended in the past," didn't you go 10
- back and say, "Tell me exactly what you're 11
- 12 going to do and when you're going to do it to
- 13 make the public know"?

5

8

21

8

11

- I asked for that meeting so that I would 14
- understand more clearly how the environments 15
- that we have in our parishes and our schools 16
- would be safe for children and that's our 17
- 18 primary objective.
- 19 Q. Archbishop, isn't it correct that you really
- 20 didn't want the public and the people to know
 - who was being monitored at that time?
- 22 MR. HAWS: Well, that's objection,
- that's argumentative, counsel. 23
- 24 BY MR. ANDERSON:
- 25 You can answer the question.
- A. I don't believe that's true, no. 1
- Q. Well, then, can you tell me exactly what 2
- offenders that had been monitored or under 3
- monitoring were, then, actually disclosed to 4
- 5 the public as a result of that meeting?
- 6 A. I can't answer that, no.
- 7 **Q.** Can you tell me when any of those offenders
 - who were disclosed to you at that meeting were
- 9 ever disclosed to the public?
- 10 A. I -- I know that they have been. I can't tell
 - you the exact dates or the times that they
- 12 have been disclosed, but they have been
- 13 disclosed.
- Q. Can you tell me the name of any offender or 14
- 15 the time in which it was done when the
- 16 archdiocese, under your direction, either
- Kevin McDonough or anybody else, made an 17
- actual disclosure and it wasn't made by 18
- 19 somebody, some third party --
- 20 Α. Well, yes.
- 21 **Q.** -- such as media or ourselves?
- 22 A. This past October, I believe, we made our
 - first disclosures.
- Q. So is it correct to say, then, that from your 24
- first meeting, staff meeting shortly after 25

		25			27
1		your installation that you described, between	1		serving?
2		that and October 13th of this last year	2		MR. ANDERSON: I'm speaking the
3		October of this last year, you can't identify	3		priests that are being monitored.
4		today any disclosures made of any of these	4	Α.	Well
5		accused offenders who were being monitored to	5		MR. HAWS: Other than those who are
6		the public?	6		serving?
7	A.	Well, in that	7		MR. ANDERSON: The question stands.
8		MR. HAWS: Objection, that misstates	8		BY MR. ANDERSON:
9		testimony.	9	Q.	You identified a number of priests who are
10	A.	In that meeting that I had, Father McDonough	10		being monitored, right?
11		told me how we approach the situation and what	11	A.	Correct. Correct.
12		kind of disclosures he made. He didn't tell	12	Q.	They are all priests who are in ministry,
13		me exactly which disclosures and what day the	13		correct?
14		disclosures were made on a particular	14	A.	No. They were out out of ministry.
15		individual.	15	Q.	They're out of ministry, they're still
16		BY MR. ANDERSON:	16		priests?
17	Q.	Well, I'm asking you what disclosures were	17	A.	Correct.
18		made to the public. I appreciate you have	18	Q.	They're still active as priests?
19		this information in your inner circle of the	19	Α.	No. They wouldn't be if they were out of
20		chancellors and the delegate, Father	20		ministry, they wouldn't be active as priests.
21		McDonough who I think was then vicar	21	Q.	And so they were in various capacities in the
22		general, wasn't he also?	22		community, right, but not in ministry, is that
23	Α.	Not at the time I was coadjutor, yes.	23		what you're saying?
24	Q.	Yeah. And, in any case, we'll call them your	24	A.	I don't understand what you mean by
25	u.	inner circle, but beyond your inner circle,	25		"capacities."
20		26			28
		20			
4		I'm acking you to tell me, if you can, if	1	O	
1		I'm asking you to tell me, if you can, if	1	Q.	Well, they were
2		there were any disclosures made of any of	2	Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of
2		there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were	2 3	Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)
2 3 4		there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October	2 3 4		Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5		there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013?	2 3 4 5		Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the
2 3 4 5 6	Α.	there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of	2 3 4 5 6		Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that
2 3 4 5 6 7	Α.	there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A.	there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11		there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, it was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A.	there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, it was the pastor and the trustees of the parish.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, it was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A.	there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, it was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public, didn't they have a right to know who was being	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A.	there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, it was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public, didn't they have a right to know who was being monitored and who had been accused?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties. For example, if they had been arrested for a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A.	there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, it was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public, didn't they have a right to know who was being monitored and who had been accused? I I find it difficult to answer that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties. For example, if they had been arrested for a DW a drunk while driving while while
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q.	there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, it was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public, didn't they have a right to know who was being monitored and who had been accused? I I find it difficult to answer that question.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties. For example, if they had been arrested for a DW a drunk while driving while while drunk or other kinds of abnormal, I would say,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q.	there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, it was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public, didn't they have a right to know who was being monitored and who had been accused? I I find it difficult to answer that question. Don't you think they have a right to know who	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties. For example, if they had been arrested for a DW a drunk while driving while while drunk or other kinds of abnormal, I would say, behaviors, so that was all put together. It
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q.	there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, it was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public, didn't they have a right to know who was being monitored and who had been accused? I I find it difficult to answer that question. Don't you think they have a right to know who has abused children and who's being monitored	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties. For example, if they had been arrested for a DW a drunk while driving while while drunk or other kinds of abnormal, I would say, behaviors, so that was all put together. It wasn't just those who had abused children.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q.	there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, it was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public, didn't they have a right to know who was being monitored and who had been accused? I I find it difficult to answer that question. Don't you think they have a right to know who has abused children and who's being monitored in addition to the pastor and the trustees so	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties. For example, if they had been arrested for a DW a drunk while driving while while drunk or other kinds of abnormal, I would say, behaviors, so that was all put together. It wasn't just those who had abused children. How many, then, that were accused of having
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q.	there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, it was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public, didn't they have a right to know who was being monitored and who had been accused? I I find it difficult to answer that question. Don't you think they have a right to know who has abused children and who's being monitored	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties. For example, if they had been arrested for a DW a drunk while driving while while drunk or other kinds of abnormal, I would say, behaviors, so that was all put together. It wasn't just those who had abused children. How many, then, that were accused of having abused children were disclosed to you that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, it was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public, didn't they have a right to know who was being monitored and who had been accused? I I find it difficult to answer that question. Don't you think they have a right to know who has abused children and who's being monitored in addition to the pastor and the trustees so	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties. For example, if they had been arrested for a DW a drunk while driving while while drunk or other kinds of abnormal, I would say, behaviors, so that was all put together. It wasn't just those who had abused children. How many, then, that were accused of having abused children were disclosed to you that were under monitoring?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, it was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public, didn't they have a right to know who was being monitored and who had been accused? I I find it difficult to answer that question. Don't you think they have a right to know who has abused children and who's being monitored in addition to the pastor and the trustees so they can protect their kids and know who might	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties. For example, if they had been arrested for a DW a drunk while driving while while drunk or other kinds of abnormal, I would say, behaviors, so that was all put together. It wasn't just those who had abused children. How many, then, that were accused of having abused children were disclosed to you that were under monitoring?

		33			35
1		it was very evident and imminent that it was	1	_	see any reason to disclose.
2		going to be required, correct?	2	Q.	After that first meeting you've described in
3		MR. HAWS: Objection, misstates	3		which you were informed that priests were
4		facts in evidence. Go ahead.	4		placed on monitoring and no memo was made of
5	A.	I don't I I don't recall that, no.	5		that or notes taken by you and/or recording
6		BY MR. ANDERSON:	6		made of that meeting, why not? Why not? Why
7	Q.	So you're saying to us today under oath that	7		not record that? Why not put it in a memo?
8		you made the conscious choice to voluntarily	8		Why not get that list at that time?
9		release that list	9		MR. HAWS: Objection. Can you break
10	A.	We did, yes.	10		it down and ask a question instead of six?
11	Q.	when you did?	11		BY MR. ANDERSON:
12	A.	Yes.	12	Q.	Why not make a recording of the whole thing?
3	Q.	And you made that choice for what reason?	13		Didn't it seem important enough to get down,
4	Α.	Well, in a in an attempt to be transparent	14		to get recorded, to get done?
5		with our publics, with the Catholics in the	15	A.	It was important to me. I asked for the
16		pew, because the media had made such a big	16		meeting with Father McDonough so that I could
7		deal out of the John Jay list.	17		have an idea of where we were in terms of our
18	Q.	It was public pressure, wasn't it?	18		safe environments.
9		I I wouldn't say so. I think it was	19	Q.	Were you concerned, Archbishop, that we
20		conversion on my part to see that this was	20		shouldn't make some recording of this meeting
21		something we should do.	21		about these decisions to keep this secret or
22	Q.		22		not because, if you did, it might be subject
23	Α.	No, sir.	23		to some discovery by us or others who were in
24	Q.	No influence, huh?	24		litigation with you and the archdiocese?
25		I wouldn't say that, no.	25	Α.	No. That didn't occur to me at the time.
20		34	-		36
4	Q.	Yeah.	1		(Discussion out of the hearing of
1	_	There were multiple sources.	2		the court reporter)
2	Α.	Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media	3		BY MR. ANDERSON:
3	Q.		4	Q.	
4		putting on pressure, you say you had	5	Œ.	you told that some of these things,
5		conversion. What gave you this conversion,	6		conversations shouldn't be put in writing
6		then, if it wasn't public pressure by us or	7		
7		the media?			because they could be discovered by us in
8	Α.	me to the continue of the control of the man			because they could be discovered by us in
_		Discussion with my team, who it would be my	8	٨	litigation and known to the public?
9		communications director, my chancellor for	9	Α.	litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that
10		communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical	9	A.	litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I
10 11		communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of	9 10 11		litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date.
10 11 12	_	communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia.	9 10 11 12	Q.	litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago?
10 11 12	Q.	communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that	9 10 11 12 13	Q.	litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any
10 11 12 13		communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time?	9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A.	litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that.
10 11 12 13		communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time? MR. HAWS: Object to the form.	9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q.	litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that. What were you discussing?
10 11 12 13 14		communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I can't recall anyone specifically doing that.	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A.	litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that. What were you discussing? I don't recall.
10 11 12 13 14 15	Q.	communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I can't recall anyone specifically doing that. BY MR. ANDERSON:	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that. What were you discussing? I don't recall. Who were you discussing?
10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I can't recall anyone specifically doing that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Before you actually had this conversion after	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that. What were you discussing? I don't recall. Who were you discussing? That I don't recall, either.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I can't recall anyone specifically doing that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Before you actually had this conversion after meeting with the team that you described, had	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that. What were you discussing? I don't recall. Who were you discussing? That I don't recall, either. Anybody else give you that guidance?
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q.	communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I can't recall anyone specifically doing that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Before you actually had this conversion after meeting with the team that you described, had any urged you to make it public so that the	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that. What were you discussing? I don't recall. Who were you discussing? That I don't recall, either. Anybody else give you that guidance? No, sir.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q.	communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I can't recall anyone specifically doing that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Before you actually had this conversion after meeting with the team that you described, had	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that. What were you discussing? I don't recall. Who were you discussing? That I don't recall, either. Anybody else give you that guidance? No, sir. Anybody else present at the McDonough meeting
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q.	communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I can't recall anyone specifically doing that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Before you actually had this conversion after meeting with the team that you described, had any urged you to make it public so that the public could know who's on it?	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that. What were you discussing? I don't recall. Who were you discussing? That I don't recall, either. Anybody else give you that guidance? No, sir. Anybody else present at the McDonough meeting when he said that to you?
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I can't recall anyone specifically doing that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Before you actually had this conversion after meeting with the team that you described, had any urged you to make it public so that the public could know who's on it?	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that. What were you discussing? I don't recall. Who were you discussing? That I don't recall, either. Anybody else give you that guidance? No, sir. Anybody else present at the McDonough meeting when he said that to you? It wasn't at that meeting. I did not want to
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q.	communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I can't recall anyone specifically doing that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Before you actually had this conversion after meeting with the team that you described, had any urged you to make it public so that the public could know who's on it? I don't recall.	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that. What were you discussing? I don't recall. Who were you discussing? That I don't recall, either. Anybody else give you that guidance? No, sir. Anybody else present at the McDonough meeting when he said that to you?

		07			39
_	0	37 Yeah. I'm just talking about when McDonough	1		it pertained to sexual abuse of minors by
1	ų.				-
2	٨	told you that, was anybody else present?	2	Α.	priests? I do not.
3	_	I don't believe so, no.	4	Q.	Do you have the names of any of the priests in
4	Q.	Okay. You must have been discussing something	5	Œ.	mind that you're thinking today, I do remember
5		very sensitive at that time, but you just	6		discussing X priest and making the conscious
6		don't recall today what it was and who may	7		decision that we can't put that in writing
7		have been involved?	8		because if we do, Anderson and his team will
8	Α.	I don't, sir, I'm sorry.	9		discover it, it could be public?
10		(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	10		MR. HAWS: Well, first, that assumes
11		BY MR. ANDERSON:	11		facts not in evidence. I don't think he's
12	0	You followed his advice, didn't you?	12		ever testified to that. Archbishop, don't
13	A.		13		guess or don't just assume that that's what
14	Q.	Not putting certain things into writing.	14		happened just because the question is asked
15	Α.	Yes.	15		that way.
		How many different times do you think you	16	Α.	I would be guessing.
16	3 (,	chose not to put certain things into writing	17	,	BY MR. ANDERSON:
18		concerning scandalous material such as sexual	18	C	Okay. So my question to you is, do you have
19		abuse by (sic) minors?	19		any memory of the contents of any conversation
20	Α.	It wouldn't have been very many.	20		concerning any offender today that falls into
21		Well, "very many." Does that mean more than a	21		that category of no notes or records made?
22	α.	dozen or less?	22	Α.	
23	Α.	My understanding today is that would would	23		Okay. Did you instruct anyone else to not
24	,	have been less.	24		document conversations such as that
25	Q.		25	A.	I don't
1		Chapter than the arrest arms from the		_	
		38			40
1		38 having conversations where you made the	1	Q.	40 for the same reasons at any time?
1 2		***	1 2		· ·
		having conversations where you made the		A.	for the same reasons at any time?
2		having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing	2	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no.
3		having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had	2 3	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough
2 3 4		having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to	2 3 4	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to,
2 3 4 5	A.	having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to discovery in litigation and you didn't want it	2 3 4 5	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to, correct?
2 3 4 5 6		having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to discovery in litigation and you didn't want it to be recorded.	2 3 4 5 6	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to, correct? MR. HAWS: Objection, that's not
2 3 4 5 6 7		having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to discovery in litigation and you didn't want it to be recorded. I can't recall the number of times, I'm sorry.	2 3 4 5 6 7	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to, correct? MR. HAWS: Objection, that's not what he stated that it was a practice, as
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to discovery in litigation and you didn't want it to be recorded. I can't recall the number of times, I'm sorry. Tell me the contents of any of those conversations and with whom they were had.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to, correct? MR. HAWS: Objection, that's not what he stated that it was a practice, as you've implied, counsel. Don't misstate the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to discovery in litigation and you didn't want it to be recorded. I can't recall the number of times, I'm sorry. Tell me the contents of any of those conversations and with whom they were had.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to, correct? MR. HAWS: Objection, that's not what he stated that it was a practice, as you've implied, counsel. Don't misstate the record.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A.	having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to discovery in litigation and you didn't want it to be recorded. I can't recall the number of times, I'm sorry. Tell me the contents of any of those conversations and with whom they were had. Again, I I would just be guessing, I would be speculating.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to, correct? MR. HAWS: Objection, that's not what he stated that it was a practice, as you've implied, counsel. Don't misstate the record. MR. ANDERSON: Give me a legal objection, not a speaking MR. HAWS: The objection is don't
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A.	having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to discovery in litigation and you didn't want it to be recorded. I can't recall the number of times, I'm sorry. Tell me the contents of any of those conversations and with whom they were had. Again, I I would just be guessing, I would be speculating. And because it was not recorded on any journal, any diary or the contents of any of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to, correct? MR. HAWS: Objection, that's not what he stated that it was a practice, as you've implied, counsel. Don't misstate the record. MR. ANDERSON: Give me a legal objection, not a speaking MR. HAWS: The objection is don't put facts into the record that are not
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A.	having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to discovery in litigation and you didn't want it to be recorded. I can't recall the number of times, I'm sorry. Tell me the contents of any of those conversations and with whom they were had. Again, I I would just be guessing, I would be speculating. And because it was not recorded on any journal, any diary or the contents of any of those discussions, there would be no way to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to, correct? MR. HAWS: Objection, that's not what he stated that it was a practice, as you've implied, counsel. Don't misstate the record. MR. ANDERSON: Give me a legal objection, not a speaking MR. HAWS: The objection is don't put facts into the record that are not accurate. You are doing that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A.	having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to discovery in litigation and you didn't want it to be recorded. I can't recall the number of times, I'm sorry. Tell me the contents of any of those conversations and with whom they were had. Again, I I would just be guessing, I would be speculating. And because it was not recorded on any journal, any diary or the contents of any of those discussions, there would be no way to test or determine today how many times you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to, correct? MR. HAWS: Objection, that's not what he stated that it was a practice, as you've implied, counsel. Don't misstate the record. MR. ANDERSON: Give me a legal objection, not a speaking MR. HAWS: The objection is don't put facts into the record that are not accurate. You are doing that. MR. ANDERSON: Take it off the time.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to discovery in litigation and you didn't want it to be recorded. I can't recall the number of times, I'm sorry. Tell me the contents of any of those conversations and with whom they were had. Again, I I would just be guessing, I would be speculating. And because it was not recorded on any journal, any diary or the contents of any of those discussions, there would be no way to test or determine today how many times you actually did have such a conversation,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to, correct? MR. HAWS: Objection, that's not what he stated that it was a practice, as you've implied, counsel. Don't misstate the record. MR. ANDERSON: Give me a legal objection, not a speaking MR. HAWS: The objection is don't put facts into the record that are not accurate. You are doing that. MR. ANDERSON: Take it off the time. Give me a legal objection. What's the legal
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A.	having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to discovery in litigation and you didn't want it to be recorded. I can't recall the number of times, I'm sorry. Tell me the contents of any of those conversations and with whom they were had. Again, I I would just be guessing, I would be speculating. And because it was not recorded on any journal, any diary or the contents of any of those discussions, there would be no way to test or determine today how many times you actually did have such a conversation, correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to, correct? MR. HAWS: Objection, that's not what he stated that it was a practice, as you've implied, counsel. Don't misstate the record. MR. ANDERSON: Give me a legal objection, not a speaking MR. HAWS: The objection is don't put facts into the record that are not accurate. You are doing that. MR. ANDERSON: Take it off the time. Give me a legal objection. What's the legal objection?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. Q.	having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to discovery in litigation and you didn't want it to be recorded. I can't recall the number of times, I'm sorry. Tell me the contents of any of those conversations and with whom they were had. Again, I I would just be guessing, I would be speculating. And because it was not recorded on any journal, any diary or the contents of any of those discussions, there would be no way to test or determine today how many times you actually did have such a conversation, correct? That is that is correct.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to, correct? MR. HAWS: Objection, that's not what he stated that it was a practice, as you've implied, counsel. Don't misstate the record. MR. ANDERSON: Give me a legal objection, not a speaking MR. HAWS: The objection is don't put facts into the record that are not accurate. You are doing that. MR. ANDERSON: Take it off the time. Give me a legal objection. What's the legal objection? MR. HAWS: You're misstating facts
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q.	having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to discovery in litigation and you didn't want it to be recorded. I can't recall the number of times, I'm sorry. Tell me the contents of any of those conversations and with whom they were had. Again, I I would just be guessing, I would be speculating. And because it was not recorded on any journal, any diary or the contents of any of those discussions, there would be no way to test or determine today how many times you actually did have such a conversation, correct? That is that is correct. Do you keep a journal?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to, correct? MR. HAWS: Objection, that's not what he stated that it was a practice, as you've implied, counsel. Don't misstate the record. MR. ANDERSON: Give me a legal objection, not a speaking MR. HAWS: The objection is don't put facts into the record that are not accurate. You are doing that. MR. ANDERSON: Take it off the time. Give me a legal objection. What's the legal objection? MR. HAWS: You're misstating facts and absolutely trying to change and taint your
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to discovery in litigation and you didn't want it to be recorded. I can't recall the number of times, I'm sorry. Tell me the contents of any of those conversations and with whom they were had. Again, I I would just be guessing, I would be speculating. And because it was not recorded on any journal, any diary or the contents of any of those discussions, there would be no way to test or determine today how many times you actually did have such a conversation, correct? That is that is correct. Do you keep a journal? I do not.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to, correct? MR. HAWS: Objection, that's not what he stated that it was a practice, as you've implied, counsel. Don't misstate the record. MR. ANDERSON: Give me a legal objection, not a speaking MR. HAWS: The objection is don't put facts into the record that are not accurate. You are doing that. MR. ANDERSON: Take it off the time. Give me a legal objection. What's the legal objection? MR. HAWS: You're misstating facts and absolutely trying to change and taint your record for your media and that's not what is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to discovery in litigation and you didn't want it to be recorded. I can't recall the number of times, I'm sorry. Tell me the contents of any of those conversations and with whom they were had. Again, I I would just be guessing, I would be speculating. And because it was not recorded on any journal, any diary or the contents of any of those discussions, there would be no way to test or determine today how many times you actually did have such a conversation, correct? That is that is correct. Do you keep a journal? I do not. Do you have any memory today of having any of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to, correct? MR. HAWS: Objection, that's not what he stated that it was a practice, as you've implied, counsel. Don't misstate the record. MR. ANDERSON: Give me a legal objection, not a speaking MR. HAWS: The objection is don't put facts into the record that are not accurate. You are doing that. MR. ANDERSON: Take it off the time. Give me a legal objection. What's the legal objection? MR. HAWS: You're misstating facts and absolutely trying to change and taint your record for your media and that's not what is appropriate, counsel, and you know it.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to discovery in litigation and you didn't want it to be recorded. I can't recall the number of times, I'm sorry. Tell me the contents of any of those conversations and with whom they were had. Again, I I would just be guessing, I would be speculating. And because it was not recorded on any journal, any diary or the contents of any of those discussions, there would be no way to test or determine today how many times you actually did have such a conversation, correct? That is that is correct. Do you keep a journal? I do not. Do you have any memory today of having any of those meetings or the contents of any of those	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to, correct? MR. HAWS: Objection, that's not what he stated that it was a practice, as you've implied, counsel. Don't misstate the record. MR. ANDERSON: Give me a legal objection, not a speaking MR. HAWS: The objection is don't put facts into the record that are not accurate. You are doing that. MR. ANDERSON: Take it off the time. Give me a legal objection. What's the legal objection? MR. HAWS: You're misstating facts and absolutely trying to change and taint your record for your media and that's not what is appropriate, counsel, and you know it. MR. ANDERSON: That is not a legal
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to discovery in litigation and you didn't want it to be recorded. I can't recall the number of times, I'm sorry. Tell me the contents of any of those conversations and with whom they were had. Again, I I would just be guessing, I would be speculating. And because it was not recorded on any journal, any diary or the contents of any of those discussions, there would be no way to test or determine today how many times you actually did have such a conversation, correct? That is that is correct. Do you keep a journal? I do not. Do you have any memory today of having any of those meetings or the contents of any of those meetings where you made the conscious choice	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to, correct? MR. HAWS: Objection, that's not what he stated that it was a practice, as you've implied, counsel. Don't misstate the record. MR. ANDERSON: Give me a legal objection, not a speaking MR. HAWS: The objection is don't put facts into the record that are not accurate. You are doing that. MR. ANDERSON: Take it off the time. Give me a legal objection. What's the legal objection? MR. HAWS: You're misstating facts and absolutely trying to change and taint your record for your media and that's not what is appropriate, counsel, and you know it. MR. ANDERSON: That is not a legal objection.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to discovery in litigation and you didn't want it to be recorded. I can't recall the number of times, I'm sorry. Tell me the contents of any of those conversations and with whom they were had. Again, I I would just be guessing, I would be speculating. And because it was not recorded on any journal, any diary or the contents of any of those discussions, there would be no way to test or determine today how many times you actually did have such a conversation, correct? That is that is correct. Do you keep a journal? I do not. Do you have any memory today of having any of those meetings or the contents of any of those meetings where you made the conscious choice not to record it because it could be	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A. Q.	for the same reasons at any time? I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to, correct? MR. HAWS: Objection, that's not what he stated that it was a practice, as you've implied, counsel. Don't misstate the record. MR. ANDERSON: Give me a legal objection, not a speaking MR. HAWS: The objection is don't put facts into the record that are not accurate. You are doing that. MR. ANDERSON: Take it off the time. Give me a legal objection. What's the legal objection? MR. HAWS: You're misstating facts and absolutely trying to change and taint your record for your media and that's not what is appropriate, counsel, and you know it. MR. ANDERSON: That is not a legal objection. BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Q. A. Q. A. Q. Q.	having conversations where you made the conscious choice not to put it into writing because you were concerned, as McDonough had advised you, that it may be subject to discovery in litigation and you didn't want it to be recorded. I can't recall the number of times, I'm sorry. Tell me the contents of any of those conversations and with whom they were had. Again, I I would just be guessing, I would be speculating. And because it was not recorded on any journal, any diary or the contents of any of those discussions, there would be no way to test or determine today how many times you actually did have such a conversation, correct? That is that is correct. Do you keep a journal? I do not. Do you have any memory today of having any of those meetings or the contents of any of those meetings where you made the conscious choice	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Q.	I don't believe I did, no. Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough that that particular practice would apply to, correct? MR. HAWS: Objection, that's not what he stated that it was a practice, as you've implied, counsel. Don't misstate the record. MR. ANDERSON: Give me a legal objection, not a speaking MR. HAWS: The objection is don't put facts into the record that are not accurate. You are doing that. MR. ANDERSON: Take it off the time. Give me a legal objection. What's the legal objection? MR. HAWS: You're misstating facts and absolutely trying to change and taint your record for your media and that's not what is appropriate, counsel, and you know it. MR. ANDERSON: That is not a legal objection. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, the question is, anybody else

	_				40
		41	4		43 had been dropped before he left the country.
1		besides yourself and Father McDonough made a	1	_	
2		party to such a practice of not recording	2	Q.	Did you not know that until you reviewed the
3		sensitive meetings such as that?	3		summary?
4	A.	Not to my knowledge.	4	Α.	
5		MR. HAWS: Same objections.	5	_	archbishop.
6		(Discussion out of the hearing of	6	Q.	Had Montero ever been on your radar as a
7		the court reporter)	7		priest who had been accused of offending and
8		BY MR. ANDERSON:	8		had left the country and the archdiocese?
9	Q.	Archbishop, did you review any materials in	9	Α.	•
10		preparation for your deposition today?	10	Q.	How did you become aware of that?
11	A.	I did.	11	Α.	I believe at the time that at the time that
12	Q.	What?	12		he had left and a letter was sent from Bishop
13	A.	I reviewed the Charter for the Protection of	13		Pates to the bishop in Mexico, explaining to
14		Children and Young People. I reviewed a	14		him the situation that we had experienced
15		summary of the Adamson case. And I reviewed	15		here.
16		the case of Father Montero.	16	Q.	Did you, yourself, ever request or demand that
17	Q.	Anything else?	17		any of your subordinates and those in the
18	Α.	No, sir.	18		inner circle, the chancellors or the vicar
19	Q.	Okay. When you're saying you reviewed a	19		generals or auxiliary bishops, ever retrieve
20		summary of the Adamson case, what was that	20		any files of those who had been accused so
21		that you looked at?	21		that you could make an independent decision to
22	Α.	It it was a summary of his particular file	22		review those files yourself?
23		that we had.	23	A.	Could you repeat the question?
24	Q.	Prepared by whom?	24	Q.	Had you ever reviewed any of the files, except
25	Α.	By Mr. Kueppers.	25		for what you just described involving Adamson
		42			44
1	Q.	And when was it prepared and was it for your	1		and Montero prepared for you, have you,
2		review in this deposition?	2		yourself, ever reviewed any of the priest
3	Α.	I beg your pardon?	3		files personally so that you could be
4	Q.	When was it prepared?	4		satisfied that you were making the right
5	A.	I believe it was in the last two to three	5		decisions concerning that priest?
6		weeks.	6	A.	Well
7	Q.	And for this deposition to help you?	7		MR. HAWS: Object to the form, it's
8	Α.	Yes.	8		compound and
9	Q.	And was the same kind of thing prepared for	9	A.	We've had in since December a complete
10		Montero, that you reviewed?	10		review of the files by an outside company
11	Α.	No. It wasn't as extensive.	11		called Kinsale.
12	Q.	But was that also prepared by Mr. Kueppers for	12		BY MR. ANDERSON:
13		you in preparation for this deposition?	13	Q.	Okay. That's something you delegated, though,
14	Α.	Correct.	14		isn't it, to somebody else?
15	Q.	Anything else that you reviewed?	15	A.	Something that we hired a group, outside
16	Α.	No, sir. I did review the names of the 43	16		company for, yes.
17		priests that are on our website.	17	Q.	Now, I'm asking you personally. Have you ever
18	Q.	That's it in terms of review?	18		said, "I want to review the file of Father X,"
19	Α.	Correct.	19		and have that file produced to you in its
20	Q.		20		entirety so you could make a fully informed
21		Montero summary prepared for you in this	21		decision about what to do or not to do? Have
22		deposition in preparation for this	22		you personally ever done that?
23		deposition that you had not known before about	23	A.	
24		Montero and his history?	24	Q.	
25	Α.	and the second s	25		responsibility, then, to whom?
20	7.	heets Page 41		-6.201	

					47
		45	1		47 now look back upon as deficient in the
1	_	To the delegate for safe environments.	-		
2	Q.	And that would have been McDonough?	2		protection of children?
3	Α.	It was Father McDonough until about a year ago	3		MR. HAWS: Object to the form.
4		when Father Dan Griffith, another priest of	4	Α.	Could you rephrase that question, please?
5	_	the archdiocese, took that position over.	5	^	BY MR. ANDERSON:
6	Q.	And did you make the decision to remove	6	Q.	Any other actions taken by Kevin McDonough as
7		McDonough because of disclosures about how he	7		your delegate for safe environment or as vicar
8		had handled this publicly and there was both	8		general that you look back on now and say, "He
9		criticism and scrutiny of that?	9		blew it when it comes to protection of the
10	Α.	No. I realized that he had multiple	10		children and the recommendation he made to
11		responsibilities, he'd been in the job for 17	11		me"?
12		years and I felt it was time that we needed a	12		MR. HAWS: Object to the form, it's
13		change. Excuse me.	13		argumentative. Go ahead.
14	Q.	Have you at any time warned, penalized or	14	A.	I don't believe so, no.
15		reprimanded McDonough for the way he handled	15		BY MR. ANDERSON:
16		his job as the delegate for safe environment	16	Q.	So you think he did a good job about that,
17		under your charge?	17		huh?
18	Α.	I don't believe so, sir.	18	Α.	I believe he did.
19	Q.	Do you fault him for any of the decisions he	19	Q.	Do you think you're doing a good job?
20		made or recommendations to you now?	20	A.	I believe I am, yes.
21	Α.	I've always believed that Father McDonough had	21		(Discussion out of the hearing of
22		the the best intentions. He certainly	22		the court reporter)
23		shared with me the priority we had of	23	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:
24		maintaining safe environments in our parishes,	24	Q.	Have you, yourself, when you reflect on what
25		our schools and our other programs.	25		has happened to date and all that has been
		46	١.		48
1	Q.	My question goes to actions, not intentions.	1		revealed to you to this date and time, have
1 2	Q.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or	2		revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to
	Q.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken	2 3		revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe
2 3 4	Q.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have	2 3 4		revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you
2 3 4 5		My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending?	2 3 4 5	A	revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job?
2 3 4 5 6	Α.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending? I don't recall having done so.	2 3 4 5 6	A.	revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job? The only mistakes that I know for sure I made
2 3 4 5 6 7		My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending? I don't recall having done so. As you reflect today and look back at the	2 3 4 5 6 7	A.	revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job? The only mistakes that I know for sure I made was not removing the faculties from Father
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Α.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending? I don't recall having done so. As you reflect today and look back at the history now before you, do you fault him for	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A.	revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job? The only mistakes that I know for sure I made was not removing the faculties from Father Lavan, but I didn't know that that was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Α.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending? I don't recall having done so. As you reflect today and look back at the history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A.	revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job? The only mistakes that I know for sure I made was not removing the faculties from Father Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Α.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending? I don't recall having done so. As you reflect today and look back at the history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job? The only mistakes that I know for sure I made was not removing the faculties from Father Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending? I don't recall having done so. As you reflect today and look back at the history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job? The only mistakes that I know for sure I made was not removing the faculties from Father Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Α.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending? I don't recall having done so. As you reflect today and look back at the history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A.	revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job? The only mistakes that I know for sure I made was not removing the faculties from Father Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending? I don't recall having done so. As you reflect today and look back at the history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job? The only mistakes that I know for sure I made was not removing the faculties from Father Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending? I don't recall having done so. As you reflect today and look back at the history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to subsequent to the the fact that when Father	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A.	revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job? The only mistakes that I know for sure I made was not removing the faculties from Father Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending? I don't recall having done so. As you reflect today and look back at the history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to subsequent to the the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A.	revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job? The only mistakes that I know for sure I made was not removing the faculties from Father Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending? I don't recall having done so. As you reflect today and look back at the history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to subsequent to the the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that that was not shared with the trustees and I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job? The only mistakes that I know for sure I made was not removing the faculties from Father Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the Protection of Children adopted in 2002 to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending? I don't recall having done so. As you reflect today and look back at the history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to subsequent to the the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that that was not shared with the trustees and I there was some reason that he had for not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job? The only mistakes that I know for sure I made was not removing the faculties from Father Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the Protection of Children adopted in 2002 to believe that this archdiocese has a zero
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending? I don't recall having done so. As you reflect today and look back at the history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to subsequent to the the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that that was not shared with the trustees and I there was some reason that he had for not doing that. I disagreed with him in that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A.	revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job? The only mistakes that I know for sure I made was not removing the faculties from Father Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the Protection of Children adopted in 2002 to believe that this archdiocese has a zero tolerance policy when it comes to sexual
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending? I don't recall having done so. As you reflect today and look back at the history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to subsequent to the the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that that was not shared with the trustees and I there was some reason that he had for not doing that. I disagreed with him in that decision. That's the only one I can think of.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q.	revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job? The only mistakes that I know for sure I made was not removing the faculties from Father Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the Protection of Children adopted in 2002 to believe that this archdiocese has a zero tolerance policy when it comes to sexual abuse, is that correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending? I don't recall having done so. As you reflect today and look back at the history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to subsequent to the the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that that was not shared with the trustees and I there was some reason that he had for not doing that. I disagreed with him in that decision. That's the only one I can think of. (Discussion out of the hearing of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A.	revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job? The only mistakes that I know for sure I made was not removing the faculties from Father Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the Protection of Children adopted in 2002 to believe that this archdiocese has a zero tolerance policy when it comes to sexual abuse, is that correct? We have tried to maintain that as our
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending? I don't recall having done so. As you reflect today and look back at the history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to subsequent to the the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that that was not shared with the trustees and I there was some reason that he had for not doing that. I disagreed with him in that decision. That's the only one I can think of. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job? The only mistakes that I know for sure I made was not removing the faculties from Father Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the Protection of Children adopted in 2002 to believe that this archdiocese has a zero tolerance policy when it comes to sexual abuse, is that correct? We have tried to maintain that as our standard, yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending? I don't recall having done so. As you reflect today and look back at the history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to subsequent to the the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that that was not shared with the trustees and I there was some reason that he had for not doing that. I disagreed with him in that decision. That's the only one I can think of. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job? The only mistakes that I know for sure I made was not removing the faculties from Father Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the Protection of Children adopted in 2002 to believe that this archdiocese has a zero tolerance policy when it comes to sexual abuse, is that correct? We have tried to maintain that as our standard, yes. And you say you have tried to maintain that as
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending? I don't recall having done so. As you reflect today and look back at the history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to subsequent to the the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that that was not shared with the trustees and I there was some reason that he had for not doing that. I disagreed with him in that decision. That's the only one I can think of. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Any other decisions concerning sexual abuse of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q.	revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job? The only mistakes that I know for sure I made was not removing the faculties from Father Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the Protection of Children adopted in 2002 to believe that this archdiocese has a zero tolerance policy when it comes to sexual abuse, is that correct? We have tried to maintain that as our standard, yes. And you say you have tried to maintain that as your standard. Have you maintained that as
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	My question goes to actions, not intentions. Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or faulted him for any of his actions taken concerning any of these priests who have offended and have been accused of offending? I don't recall having done so. As you reflect today and look back at the history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to subsequent to the the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that that was not shared with the trustees and I there was some reason that he had for not doing that. I disagreed with him in that decision. That's the only one I can think of. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	revealed to you to this date and time, have you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to protect children and provide the safe environment to this community that you promised when you took the job? The only mistakes that I know for sure I made was not removing the faculties from Father Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the Protection of Children adopted in 2002 to believe that this archdiocese has a zero tolerance policy when it comes to sexual abuse, is that correct? We have tried to maintain that as our standard, yes. And you say you have tried to maintain that as

		49			51
1		that in the last 20 years, we have had two	1	0	Do you have any information that the police
				Œ.	
2		incidents; now, those are two too many, but	2		investigation had not been completed?
3		two incidents in which a child had been abused	3		No, I don't.
4	_	by priests who were in ministry at the time.	4	Q.	Are you aware that as soon as Montero was
5	Q.	And what two priests are you referring to,	5		allowed to leave the archdiocese and return to
6		Archbishop?	6		his home diocese in Ecuador, he was placed in
7	Α.	Father Francis Montero and Father Wehmeyer.	7		active ministry?
8	Q.	And how was, then, the zero tolerance policy	8	A.	We removed his faculties when the accusation
9		as represented to the people violated as it	9		arose. We never gave him back faculties and
10		pertains to Father Freddy Montero?	10		he returned home to his own home diocese.
11		MR. HAWS: Well, objection, that	11	Q.	And did you tell the bishop of his home
12		misstates facts. He didn't say that it was.	12		diocese that his faculties had been removed
13		BY MR. ANDERSON:	13		because an accusation of child sexual abuse
14	Q.	Didn't you say that it was?	14		had been made against him?
15	Α.	Did I say what?	15	A.	Yes, I believe Bishop Pates was the one that
16	Q.	Didn't you say that the zero tolerance policy	16		wrote to the bishop about that.
17		was not adhered to when it came to Montero?	17	Q.	And what bishop did Bishop Pates write to?
18	Α.	No. I didn't say that. We we immediately	18	A.	To the bishop of the diocese, I can't recall
19		removed him from ministry and turned the case	19		the the exact diocese in Ecuador.
20		over to the police, so I believe that we	20	Q.	And were you aware that Father Montero was
21		maintained the zero policy that we had.	21		immediately returned to active ministry in
22	Q.	Did you ever review the Montero file itself?	22		Ecuador?
23	A.	No.	23	A.	I would only be speculating to say that I did.
24	Q.	Were you aware that Montero was living with	24		I I don't know for sure.
25		Father Kevin McDonough?	25	Q.	I called Father Montero shortly after we
		50			52
1	Α.	I believe I did know that.	1		learned and brought suit concerning that case
2	Q.	Were you aware that Father McDonough had some	2		that he was in Ecuador and talked with him and
3		responsibilities for supervision over him	3		he was, then, in active ministry; and did you
4		because Montero was an extern priest from	4		know that we had a conversation with him?
5		Ecuador?	5	A.	I did not.
6	Α.	Well, my understanding was that he he lived	6	Q.	Did you see anything in the Montero file that
7		in the rectory at St. Peter Claver.	7		you reviewed that we had had such a
8	Q.	And that's where Father McDonough was assigned	8		conversation?
9		as pastor?	9	Α.	I did not specifically review the Montero
10	Α.	Correct.	10		file. I had a summary from my civil
11	Q.	And he was assigned there so McDonough could	11		chancellor.
12	٠,٠	keep an eye on him; were you aware of that?	12	Q.	Father Montero did not indicate that any
13	Α.	I was not aware of that.	13		restrictions on his faculties had been placed
14	Q.	Were you aware that Montero	14		and he was in active ministry. Does that
15	Α.	That was before my time.	15		concern you that he's now in Ecuador in active
16	Q.	Were you aware that Montero was allowed to	16		ministry?
17	٠.	leave this archdiocese and return to Ecuador	17	Α.	
18		before the police could complete an adequate	18	,	the letter to the bishop, we were concerned
19		investigation?	19		about that.
20		MR. HAWS: Objection, it misstates	20	Q.	
		the facts and the evidence.	21	4(*)	Ecuador. Having reviewed what Mr. Kueppers
21	٨				
	A.	My understanding of the facts is that he the the charges against him were	22		gave you in preparation for this deposition
		The The The charges against him were	23		and having reviewed that, are you now
23			0.4		and any one of the bound of the angular control of the control of
22232425		dropped before he left the country. BY MR. ANDERSON:	24 25		concerned that maybe something more should be done about Montero being in Ecuador, given the

		53			55
1		benefit of what you now know that you didn't	1		demoted or taken any disciplinary action
2		before?	2		against any priest or official of the
3		MR. HAWS: Objection, it's	3		archdiocese for their mishandling of child
4		argumentative. Go ahead.	4		sexual abuse allegations?
5	Α.	I would agree to that, yes.	5	A.	I don't believe so, no.
6		BY MR. ANDERSON:	6	Q.	Do you believe you should have?
7	Q.	Maybe we should do something about that. I	7	A.	No.
8		was able to call him and talk to him. Maybe	8		(Discussion out of the hearing of
9		this would be a great opportunity for you to	9		the court reporter)
10		directly contact the bishop of Ecuador and	10		BY MR. ANDERSON:
11		say, "Bishop, we do have concerns based on	11	Q.	Do you believe there are any priests in the
12		what Mr. Kueppers has told me and the	12		archdiocese or officials in the archdiocese
13		information we have about the safety of the	13		that have mishandled childhood sexual abuse?
14		children in Ecuador, about Freddie Montero."	14		MR. HAWS: At what point in time?
15		Maybe you should give him a full disclosure of	15		BY MR. ANDERSON:
16		what you know here and about what happened.	16	Q.	Allegations since your installation.
17		Do you think that's a good idea?	17	Α.	No. I don't believe so.
18		MR. HAWS: Objection, that has	18	Q.	Father Michael Stevens, what do you know about
19		nothing to do with this case, counsel. It's	19		him?
20		argumentative, it's a speech, it's compound,	20	Α.	I don't.
21		asks dozens of questions within it, it assumes	21		Are you aware that in mid-1980s, he pled
22		facts not in evidence, it's your facts. Ask a	22		guilty to criminal sexual conduct with a
23		question and he can answer.	23		minor?
24		MR. ANDERSON: Speaking objections.	24	Α.	
25		MR. HAWS: Ask a good	25		Are you aware that in 2002, he was publicly
20		54			56
1			1		excuse me, he was removed from ministry?
1 2	O.	BY MR. ANDERSON:	1 2	Α.	excuse me, he was removed from ministry? I'm not aware of that.
2	Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing		A. Q.	
2 3	Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing MR. HAWS: question that's one	2	_	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the
2 3 4	Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing MR. HAWS: question that's one question.	2 3 4	_	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed
2 3 4 5		BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing MR. HAWS: question that's one question. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3	_	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the
2 3 4 5 6	Q. Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing MR. HAWS: question that's one question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing to do that, Archbishop?	2 3 4 5	_	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of harm to the children in the archdiocese?
2 3 4 5 6 7		BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing MR. HAWS: question that's one question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing to do that, Archbishop? MR. HAWS: Willing to do what?	2 3 4 5 6	Q.	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of harm to the children in the archdiocese? That was all before my time.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of harm to the children in the archdiocese? That was all before my time. Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of harm to the children in the archdiocese? That was all before my time.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Q. A.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q.	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of harm to the children in the archdiocese? That was all before my time. Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is in monitoring?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. Q. A. Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q.	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of harm to the children in the archdiocese? That was all before my time. Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is in monitoring? Excuse me?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. Q. A.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q.	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of harm to the children in the archdiocese? That was all before my time. Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is in monitoring? Excuse me? Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Q. A. Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A.	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of harm to the children in the archdiocese? That was all before my time. Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is in monitoring? Excuse me? Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is on monitoring now? In the POMS program, yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. Q. A. Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of harm to the children in the archdiocese? That was all before my time. Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is in monitoring? Excuse me? Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is on monitoring now? In the POMS program, yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. Q. A. Q. A.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing MR. HAWS: question that's one question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing to do that, Archbishop? MR. HAWS: Willing to do what? BY MR. ANDERSON: Contact the bishop in Ecuador As I indicated about Freddie Montero. As I indicated before, he's already been contacted, yes. That happened before I became archbishop. I would be willing to contact him again and to share my concerns with him, yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of harm to the children in the archdiocese? That was all before my time. Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is in monitoring? Excuse me? Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is on monitoring now? In the POMS program, yes. And the only ones that know that are now us
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. Q. A. Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of harm to the children in the archdiocese? That was all before my time. Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is in monitoring? Excuse me? Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is on monitoring now? In the POMS program, yes. And the only ones that know that are now us and those in your inner circle, correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. Q. A. Q. A.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing MR. HAWS: question that's one question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing to do that, Archbishop? MR. HAWS: Willing to do what? BY MR. ANDERSON: Contact the bishop in Ecuador As I indicated about Freddie Montero. As I indicated before, he's already been contacted, yes. That happened before I became archbishop. I would be willing to contact him again and to share my concerns with him, yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of harm to the children in the archdiocese? That was all before my time. Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is in monitoring? Excuse me? Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is on monitoring now? In the POMS program, yes. And the only ones that know that are now us and those in your inner circle, correct? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. Q. A. Q. A. A.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing MR. HAWS: question that's one question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing to do that, Archbishop? MR. HAWS: Willing to do what? BY MR. ANDERSON: Contact the bishop in Ecuador As I indicated about Freddie Montero. As I indicated before, he's already been contacted, yes. That happened before I became archbishop. I would be willing to contact him again and to share my concerns with him, yes. I would appreciate that. I think it's very important that you do that. Thank you. You're welcome.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of harm to the children in the archdiocese? That was all before my time. Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is in monitoring? Excuse me? Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is on monitoring now? In the POMS program, yes. And the only ones that know that are now us and those in your inner circle, correct? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I don't know if "inner circle"
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. Q. A. Q. A.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of harm to the children in the archdiocese? That was all before my time. Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is in monitoring? Excuse me? Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is on monitoring now? In the POMS program, yes. And the only ones that know that are now us and those in your inner circle, correct? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I don't know if "inner circle" BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. Q. A. Q. A. A.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing MR. HAWS: question that's one question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing to do that, Archbishop? MR. HAWS: Willing to do what? BY MR. ANDERSON: Contact the bishop in Ecuador As I indicated about Freddie Montero. As I indicated before, he's already been contacted, yes. That happened before I became archbishop. I would be willing to contact him again and to share my concerns with him, yes. I would appreciate that. I think it's very important that you do that. Thank you. You're welcome. Have you at any time reprimanded, punished, demoted or taken any action against any priest	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of harm to the children in the archdiocese? That was all before my time. Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is in monitoring? Excuse me? Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is on monitoring now? In the POMS program, yes. And the only ones that know that are now us and those in your inner circle, correct? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I don't know if "inner circle" BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, the inner circle would be the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. Q. A. Q. A. A.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing MR. HAWS: question that's one question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing to do that, Archbishop? MR. HAWS: Willing to do what? BY MR. ANDERSON: Contact the bishop in Ecuador As I indicated about Freddie Montero. As I indicated before, he's already been contacted, yes. That happened before I became archbishop. I would be willing to contact him again and to share my concerns with him, yes. I would appreciate that. I think it's very important that you do that. Thank you. You're welcome. Have you at any time reprimanded, punished, demoted or taken any action against any priest for or official for their mishandling of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of harm to the children in the archdiocese? That was all before my time. Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is in monitoring? Excuse me? Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is on monitoring now? In the POMS program, yes. And the only ones that know that are now us and those in your inner circle, correct? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I don't know if "inner circle" BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, the inner circle would be the chancellors, the auxiliary bishops and vicar
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. Q. A. Q. A. A.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing MR. HAWS: question that's one question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing to do that, Archbishop? MR. HAWS: Willing to do what? BY MR. ANDERSON: Contact the bishop in Ecuador As I indicated about Freddie Montero. As I indicated before, he's already been contacted, yes. That happened before I became archbishop. I would be willing to contact him again and to share my concerns with him, yes. I would appreciate that. I think it's very important that you do that. Thank you. You're welcome. Have you at any time reprimanded, punished, demoted or taken any action against any priest	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. Q.	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of harm to the children in the archdiocese? That was all before my time. Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is in monitoring? Excuse me? Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is on monitoring now? In the POMS program, yes. And the only ones that know that are now us and those in your inner circle, correct? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I don't know if "inner circle" BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, the inner circle would be the chancellors, the auxiliary bishops and vicar generals and your officials and the monitors.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of harm to the children in the archdiocese? That was all before my time. Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is in monitoring? Excuse me? Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is on monitoring now? In the POMS program, yes. And the only ones that know that are now us and those in your inner circle, correct? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I don't know if "inner circle" BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, the inner circle would be the chancellors, the auxiliary bishops and vicar generals and your officials and the monitors. I don't know that for as fact.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing MR. HAWS: question that's one question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you willing to do that, Archbishop? MR. HAWS: Willing to do what? BY MR. ANDERSON: Contact the bishop in Ecuador As I indicated about Freddie Montero. As I indicated before, he's already been contacted, yes. That happened before I became archbishop. I would be willing to contact him again and to share my concerns with him, yes. I would appreciate that. I think it's very important that you do that. Thank you. You're welcome. Have you at any time reprimanded, punished, demoted or taken any action against any priest for or official for their mishandling of childhood sexual abuse while archbishop? Could you repeat the question again? You had	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	I'm not aware of that. At any time, are you aware that the parishioners or the public were ever informed that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of harm to the children in the archdiocese? That was all before my time. Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is in monitoring? Excuse me? Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is on monitoring now? In the POMS program, yes. And the only ones that know that are now us and those in your inner circle, correct? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I don't know if "inner circle" BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, the inner circle would be the chancellors, the auxiliary bishops and vicar generals and your officials and the monitors. I don't know that for as fact. Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens,

4	٨	57 My understanding is that he had in the past,	1	A.	Deacon O'Rourke was the POMS person, that's
1	Α.	but no longer does perform that service.	2		the name I couldn't remember before, but Mr.
2	0	And he is still a priest, correct?	3		John Selvig is now the monitor.
ა 4	Q. A.	I believe that's correct.	4	Q.	Is it O'Rourke or Rourke? I've seen it both
•	Α.	(Discussion out of the hearing of	5	٠.	ways.
5		•	6	Α.	Yeah, I can't tell you.
6 -		the court reporter)	7	Q.	Okay. I've got it as Rourke.
7	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:	8	œ.	MR. KUEPPERS: That's correct.
8	Q.	And when, then, did he stop doing the IT work	9		MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Thank you.
9		in parishes and for the archdiocese while a	10		BY MR. ANDERSON:
0	_	priest?		^	
1	Α.	It was some time ago, but I can't tell you the	11	Q.	Are you aware, Archbishop, that Father
2		exact date.	12		McDonough communicated to the monitor, Rourke,
3	Q.	What prompted the revocation or termination of	13		concerning Stevens that Stevens was in four to
4		his IT work?	14		five parishes and the pastors in those
5	A.	I don't have that answer.	15		doing IT work and a priest, the pastors had
6	Q.	Who does?	16		not been informed of the fact that Stevens had
7	A.	I would presume Father McDonough would know.	17		been accused of sexual molestation?
8		I think that that happened under his watch.	18		MR. HAWS: On what date are you
9	Q.	His watch as promoter, but your watch as	19		referring to?
20		archbishop, correct?	20		BY MR. ANDERSON:
21	A.	I don't have those dates.	21	Q.	I'm just asking if you're aware of that.
22	Q.	Does it concern you to hear and learn that you	22	A.	I was not aware of that.
23		had and have a priest by the name of Michael	23	Q.	Are you aware that Jennifer Haselberger, your
24		Stevens who was on the monitoring plan and	24		former chancellor for canonical affairs,
25		by the way, that monitoring plan, did you	25		raised concerns with Father Laird in 2011
_		58			60
1		inherit that from your predecessor or did you	1		about Stevens' status as a priest in the
2		start that?	2		parishes doing this IT work and that he had
3	Α.	I inherited it from my predecessor.	3		had a criminal conviction?
4	_	Does it concern you that you have Michael	4	Α.	I was not aware of that.
	Q.	Stevens on such a monitoring plan and that he	5	Q.	Is it your testimony that Father Laird never
5		is still a priest and allowed to go into	6	Ψ.	discussed that topic with you?
6			7	Α.	To the best of my recollection, he did not.
7		parishes and do IT work, knowing that he had	8	Q.	Is it your testimony that Jennifer Haselberger
8		been accused and not under monitoring?	9	щ.	never brought to your attention concerns that
9	Α.	It would be a cause for concern.			Stevens would not be working in the parishes,
10	Q.	Isn't it a conscious choice being made by	10		being able to do IT work if he had been a
11		Father McDonough to take the risk to let that	11		
12		guy out there as a priest even work in the	12		layperson because he wouldn't have gotten by a
13		parishes?	13		record check?
14		MR. HAWS: Objection, that's	14	Α.	I am not aware that Jennifer ever brought that
15		argumentative and misstates facts and	15	_	to my attention.
16		evidence.	16		Did you remove Father Laird as vicar general?
17	A.	I would have to talk to Father McDonough about	17	Α.	I did not.
18		that.	18		Did he resign?
19		BY MR. ANDERSON:	19	Α.	He did.
20	Q.	Do you think it deserves some attention?	20	Q.	
21	A.	I I would be willing to talk to Father	21	A.	
		McDonough about that.	22		disagreed with me at the time that I had made
22		Thank you. Now, there is some indication that	23		Father Wehmeyer pastor of Blessed Sacrament
	Q.	mank you. Now, there is some maleadon that			
22 23 24	Q.	Deacon Rourke is the monitor of Stevens. Are	24		and St. Thomas the Apostle parishes and he

-					
		61		_	63
1		28th of September, that that reflected poorly	1	Q.	Did you feel bad for Laird and consider him to
2		on himself and he felt that he had to resign	2		have been a victim?
3		because of it.	3	Α.	I don't know that I considered him a victim,
4	Q.	Did you ask him to resign?	4		but I felt badly that he felt he had to
5	A.	I did not.	5		resign, yes.
6	Q.	Do you hold him responsible for the failures	6	Q.	There was an audio recording made of a meeting
7		that led to his resignation or do you hold	7		you had with priests and reported by MPR where
8		yourself?	8		I think, to paraphrase, you described Father
9	A.	I don't know what	9		Laird as having been a victim in this whole
10		MR. HAWS: Objection, it assumes	10		thing. Did you use those terms to your fellow
11		facts not in evidence. What failures? No	11		priests in the meeting?
12		one's discussed failures.	12	A.	I don't recall. I remember the event and I
13	Α.	I don't know what failures you'd be talking	13		I spoke positively about Father Laird and the
14		about.	14		contributions he had made to the archdiocese.
15		BY MR. ANDERSON:	15		I don't remember the exact words I used.
16	Q.		16	Q.	Did you listen to the MPR recording of your
17	٠.	the MPR story that caused the ultimate	17		own words about Father Laird?
18		resignation?	18	Α.	I did not.
19		MR. HAWS: Well, objection. That's	19	Q.	Did you hear about that?
20		not what he stated, either, counsel. Try to	20	Α.	I heard that they I heard that that was
1		ask questions that are questions	21		surreptitiously and secretly that that
21		MR. ANDERSON: Just a minute. Don't	22		recording was made, but I didn't listen to it.
22			23		(Discussion out of the hearing of
23		instruct me. MR. HAWS: and not put I'm	24		the court reporter)
24		instructing you, counsel, because you continue	25		BY MR. ANDERSON:
25		62			64
١.		to misstate evidence and try to create your	1	O	Did you discipline anybody or investigate
1		own evidence by putting facts into a question	2	٠.	anybody for having made such a recording?
2		that don't exist. That's an inaccurate	3	Α.	
3			4		Do you know who did?
4		statement.	5		No, I don't.
5		MR. ANDERSON: Just stop. I'll	6	Λ.	MR. HAWS: Who did what? Who did
6		rephrase.	7		the
7	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:	8		BY MR. ANDERSON:
8	Q.	Did the MPR story trigger Laird's resignation?	9	0	The recording.
9	Α.	I believe it did.	`	_	
10	Q.	•	10	A.	people in the room, but if I were to guess, it
11		story that triggered it?	11		would just be a guess as to who it was.
12	A.		12	0	Okay. Don't need you to guess.
13		specifically, so you'd have to talk to him	13	Q.	Archbishop, I'd like to ask you
14		about that. But my recollection is that he	14		about Father Gilbert Gustafson. His current
15		said he used the expression, "I'm being	15		status in the archdiocese is what?
16		painted with the same brush you are." And he	16		
17		said, "I need to resign to maintain my	17	Α.	
18	_	integrity."	18		our monitoring program and he's living on his
19	Q.	• •	19		own.
20		pounding, I didn't hear what you said he said.	20		You're aware that he had been convicted of
21		Could you repeat that?	21		criminal sexual conduct?
22	A.	-	22	_	I was, yes.
23		is painting us with the same brush, and for my	23		•
24		own integrity, I need to resign." I believe	24	_	
25		that's what he said.	25	Q.	Were you aware that he had been at some point

		65			67
1		in time, either prior to or after your	1		diagnosis?
2		installation, working at the archdiocese	2	A.	I'm not aware of those facts.
3		offices in the tribunal?	3		MR. HAWS: Objection, that's a legal
4	A.	I was not aware of that, no.	4		conclusion. There's no foundation here, but
5	Q.	Were you aware that a protest had been done,	5		also a legal conclusion. And I don't think
6		prior to your installation, at the Chancery	6		that the Archbishop is qualified to evaluate
7		about Gustafson's presence as a priest at the	7		who it qualifies under its insurance policies
8		archdiocese?	8		for disability, counsel.
9	Α.	I was not aware of that.	9	A.	I'm not aware of those facts.
10	Q.	Are you aware that Father Gustafson has worked	10		BY MR. ANDERSON:
11		as a consultant at Cristo Rey Jesuit High	11	Q.	Okay. When you say you know what pedophilia
12		School?	12		is, let's make sure we're talking about the
13	A.	I learned about that just recently. I wasn't	13		same thing.
14		aware of it at the time.	14	A.	Okay.
15	Q.	And when did you learn that?	15	Q.	Under the Diagnostic and Statistical Manual
16	A.	I believe I believe I I learned that in	16		used by mental health practitioners and for
17		the as a result of the Kinsale file review.	17		purposes of establishing disability and the
18	Q.	Were you aware that Father Gustafson, after	18		like and other reasons, pedophilia is defined
19		some after a lawsuit was brought against	19		as a compulsive sexual interest in
20		him by Anne Bonse, who became quite public	20		prepubescent adolescents. Now, keeping that
21		about it, was placed on disability and is now	21		diagnosis in mind and now being informed that
22		receiving disability payments?	22		he is getting, through this program,
23	A.	I'm not aware of that.	23		disability payments for that diagnosis, does
24	Q.	Are you aware that there is an insurance	24		that concern you?
25		company in the archdiocese that insures the	25		MR. HAWS: Same objections and,
		66			68
1		archdiocese and priests in it	1		Archbishop, I don't know if you if you know
2	A.	Yes, I am.	2		how to answer how he qualifies under an
3	Q.	that qualifies somebody such as Gil	3		insurance policy contract, you can answer. If
4		Gustafson for disability?	4		you don't, you can advise that you don't
5	A.	I'm aware that there is a such a program.	5		understand or know.
6	Q.	What's the name of that company?	6	Α.	
7	A.	I I can't recall right at the at the	7		had those facts. I'd have to look into the
8		moment.	8		facts to see where the truth lies.
9	Q.	Is that administered effectively by your	9		BY MR. ANDERSON:
10		office	10	Q.	•
11	A.	It would be	11		you just did, that he was working at Cristo
12	Q.	at least under the control of?	12		Rey and allowed to?
13	A.	It would be done through our finance office.	13	A.	
14	Q.	And are you aware that Gil Gustafson, as we	14	Q.	,
15		speak here today, is receiving disability	15		pertaining to Gil Gustafson and others like
16		payments every month for the diagnosis of	16		him, Stevens and LaVan and those that we've
17		pedophilia?	17		discussed at least so far, and made sure that
18	A.	I was not aware of that, no.	18		you're abiding by the promise of zero
19	Q.	Do you know what pedophilia is?	19		tolerance and the safety of the children in
20	A.	I do.	20		this archdiocese?
1	Q.	Do you think that's appropriate, Archbishop,	21		MR. HAWS: There's no evidence,
21		for him to be getting disability payments for	22		counsel. You've implied that that hasn't
21		_			
		having the diagnosis and having been	23		that there's been some violation of zero
22		having the diagnosis and having been established as being a compulsive sexual offender that qualifies him for that	23 24 25		that there's been some violation of zero tolerance and there's no evidence of that, so your statements again, if they're

		00			74
١.		69		^	71
1		MR. ANDERSON: If you have an	1	u.	That means other people learning. He couldn't
2		objection, state a legal objection.	2		have been in there without other people having
3		MR. HAWS: I do, counsel. My	3		known, right, other people under your control?
4		concern	4	A.	I don't know that as a fact.
5		MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a	5		(Discussion out of the hearing of
6		speech.	6		the court reporter)
7		MR. HAWS: No. Here's my concern,	7		MR. FINNEGAN: You want to take a
8		counsel. You are trying to make sound bites	8		break?
9		for yourself and for media by inserting facts	9		THE WITNESS: We can take a break.
10		that do not exist. And so when you say that	10		MR. HAWS: Is it a good time to take
11		and imply that there's some violation when	11		a break?
12		there is not, that is unfair and it's	12		MR. ANDERSON: Sure, if you like.
13		inappropriate. So if you want to ask the	13		MR. HAWS: Okay.
14		archbishop questions about which he knows and	14		MR. ANDERSON: Thanks.
15		can answer, he'll do his best. But don't	15		MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the
16		imply and don't create your facts for a media	16		record at 10:31 a.m.
17		sound bite.	17		(Recess taken)
18		(Discussion out of the hearing of	18		MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 2
19		the court reporter)	19		in the deposition of Archbishop John
20		BY MR. ANDERSON:	20		Nienstedt, taken on April 2nd, 2014. Time now
21	Q.	Why do you think you don't know that one of	21		is 10:47 a.m.
22		your priests, Gil Gustafson, is getting	22		BY MR. ANDERSON:
23		payments for a diagnosis of pedophilia while	23	Q.	Archbishop, going back to the monitoring
24		he works at Cristo Rey?	24		program for a moment, today, are there
25	A.	Well, I would have to look into the facts.	25		currently any priests on the monitoring
		70			72
1		You're you're telling me facts that may or	1		program pertaining to accusations of sexual
2		may not be true and I would have to look into	2		abuse of minors?
3		that. We just had this Kinsale group, as I	3	A.	Are there those on the on the POMS
4		mentioned, go through 800 files and they're	4		program?
5		still in the process of doing that. I suspect	5	Q.	Yes.
6		that their findings are going to be	6	Α.	Yes, there would be.
7		enlightening for us and we will follow up on	7	Q.	How many?
8		whatever they they have come up with.	8	A.	Well, living members who are on our website.
9		(Discussion out of the hearing of	9	Q.	You're talking about the 36 that are living
10		the court reporter)	10	A.	The
11		BY MR. ANDERSON:	11	Q.	that are still priests?
12	Q.	Do you consider it a violation of the promises	12	A.	Thirty-six, that would be yes.
13		you made to the people and the zero tolerance	13	Q.	Did you say six or 36?
14		policy to have allowed LaVan to have worked in	14	A.	Thirty-six, I think. That's my recollection,
15		a parish?	15		anyhow.
16	A.	I didn't know he was working in parishes. He	16	Q.	So is it your testimony that if they're still
17		was retired, and so he shouldn't have been	17		a priest and still alive, but on the list of
18		working in the parish.	18		credibly accused as reported on the website,
19	Q.	You learned he was, though, didn't you?	19		which is 36 in number, they are on the POMS
20	A.	Just recently I've learned.	20		monitoring program?
21	Q.	So it was a violation, wasn't it?	21	A.	My understanding is yes, although they have
22	A.	Well, we took him out of ministry as soon as	22		been taken out of ministry and they've had
23		we learned.	23		their faculties removed, so they can't
24	Q.	You say "we learned."	24		function as priests any longer.
25		I learned. I learned. I'm sorry.	25	Q.	Are there any that are on monitoring that are
		4 07:53:37 AM Page 69 t	272 0	f 202	18 of 51 sheet

		73			75
1		not on that list currently?	1		MR. ANDERSON: No.
2	Α.	Yes, there would be because the the	2		MR. HAWS: You've made your record
3		monitoring program includes those who have	3		that's wrong and there's no evidence of child
4		abused children, but also includes others who	4		pornography, as you said. The claim has been
5		have not abused children, but who have maybe	5		pornography. And so let's be clear, when you
6		had a drinking problem or a problem with a	6		try to assert your facts, they're different
7		an adult, some some form of bad behavior.	7		maybe than the real facts. Ask the proper
8	Q.	Are there any that are on monitoring	8		questions.
9	٠.	pertaining to sexual misconduct?	9	A.	I I was going to make that intervention and
0	Α.	Yes, there would be.	10		say that it was it was submitted to the St.
1	Q.	Has that been made public and known to any of	11		Paul Police Department twice and twice they
2	٠.	the parishioners or the public?	12		said they didn't find child pornography.
3	Α.	If there's an accusation of sexual misconduct,	13		BY MR. ANDERSON:
4		we ask the individual priest to step aside	14	Q.	Was everything in possession of the
5		from ministry and that becomes known to the	15		archdiocese files turned over to the police
6		the public, yes.	16		for their investigation at the time they were
7	Q.	Is there an instance where you can point to	17		doing that?
8	-	where the priest has stepped aside, resigned	18	A.	Yes. Yes, sir.
9		from ministry and the reason for that has been	19	Q.	Was the report done by Setter & Associates
20		disclosed as allegations of sexual misconduct?	20		turned over to the police?
1	Α.		21	A.	Yes, that was part of the file.
22		you repeat that?	22	Q.	Was the report done by Johnson, the forensic
23	Q.	Have there been any instances that you've	23		report?
24		disclosed that the reason they're stepping	24	A.	I believe that was part of the file. We
25		aside or stepping down is because of	25		turned everything over in those three files,
		74			76
1		allegations of sexual misconduct?	1		everything that we had.
2	A.	Yes, there are cases of that.	2	Q.	Have you reviewed the Shelley file personally?
3	Q.	And what case?	3	A.	Personally, I I've I've read an awful
4	A.	I'm thinking of Father Huberty.	4		lot about that. The files themselves I have
5	Q.	Anybody else?	5		not gone through.
6	A.	No one comes to mind. That's the case that	6	Q.	Okay. We'll go through that a little later.
7		comes to mind as the most recent.	7		Have you told the parishioners and the public
8	Q.	Any cases that you know of where sexual	8		the names of all the priests in the POMS
9		misconduct was involved and it wasn't	9		program?
10		disclosed to the public and the parishioners	10	A.	Well, there would be, as you stated before,
11		as to why the priest was taking a leave or a	11		the the number that have been removed from
12		sabbatical or resigning?	12		ministry and that would be known to the
13	A.	To the best of my ability, I can't think of a	13		public. I'm not sure that those and so my
14		case.	14		answer would be that everyone who has an
15	Q.	What about Shelley?	15		allegation of child sexual abuse would be
16	A.	Well	16		known to the public.
17	Q.	I mean, the parishioners weren't told that he	17		(Discussion out of the hearing of
18		had been in possession of child pornography?	18		the court reporter)
19	A.	That's that's true.	19		BY MR. ANDERSON:
20	Q.	And they weren't told and the public was never	20	Q.	I'm asking broader than that. I'm talking
		even alerted until October of this last year	21		about everybody in the program. Have the
		when you made that public, were they?	22		parishioners and the public been informed of
21		When you made that public, were they.			
21 22	A.	Well	23		all the priests who are in the POMS program
21 22 23 24	A.	•	23 24		all the priests who are in the POMS program for whatever reason? I'm pretty sure they they they have

		77			79
1		been, but I can't say for sure. My impression	1	Α.	Yes.
2		is that they have been made known, they have	2	Q.	Do you have a practice that if an allegation
3		been disclosed.	3	٠,١	is being investigated by the police, that you
4	Q.		4		do not take action as to that priest because
5	Q.	responsibility for the safety of the	5		you believe that to do so would suggest the
6		parishioners and the public is delegated by	6		priest's guilt?
7		you to folks. Is that a fair characterization	7	A.	No. That's not correct. We we
8		or not?	8	Q.	Just a moment.
9	Α.	Well, I'm I typically I'm a hands-on	9	Α.	Okay.
10	Λ.	person and but I have to delegate	10		MR. HAWS: Well, let him he can
11		responsibilities, yes.	11		answer his question.
12	Q.	You have been described by various people at	12		MR. ANDERSON: He said that's not
13	Œ.	various times, priests included, both in New	13		correct.
14		Ulm and in the archdiocese, as a micro manager	14		MR. HAWS: He can answer and tell
15		in terms of your management style. Would you	15		you why. So you can finish, Archbishop.
16		say that's a fair characterization?	16		MR. FINNEGAN: He can ask him why.
17	Λ	No. I don't think so.	17		MR. HAWS: He can finish his
	Α.	You would say a hands-on manager is a fair	18		question an answer to the question.
18	Q.	characterization because I think those were	19		BY MR. ANDERSON:
19			20	0	Is your answer no?
20	Λ	your words, right? Correct.	21	Α.	
21	Q.	Do you feel you have taken a hands-on approach	22	7.	little confused right now.
23	Œ.	to sexual abuse of priests excuse me,	23	Q.	Do you have a practice that if a priest is
24		sexual abuse of minors by priests in this	24	œ.	being investigated by the police for child
25		archdiocese?	25		sexual abuse, that you do not take any public
1 40		ai cilulocese:			Contain according to the containing
		78			80
	Δ	78 Yes. I helieve so.	1		
1		Yes, I believe so.	1 2		80 action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the
1 2		Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that	1		action as to that priest because you believe
1		Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your	2	Α.	action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the
1 2 3 4		Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests	2 3		action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir.
1 2 3 4 5	Q.	Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese?	2 3 4		action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest?
1 2 3 4 5 6		Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese? Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have	2 3 4 5		action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese? Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have that assures us that people are being that	2 3 4 5 6		action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of those who occupy positions as officials in the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese? Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks,	2 3 4 5 6 7		action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese? Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese? Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese? Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese? Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q.	Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese? Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q.	action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A.	Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese? Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues,
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A.	Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese? Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese? Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind. I'd like to ask you about Joseph Gallatin. Is	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q.	action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese? Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind. I'd like to ask you about Joseph Gallatin. Is he on any list?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those would be the areas that would ask for and do the investigation.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. A.	Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese? Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind. I'd like to ask you about Joseph Gallatin. Is he on any list? He would be on the POMS program.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those would be the areas that would ask for and do the investigation.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. A.	Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese? Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind. I'd like to ask you about Joseph Gallatin. Is he on any list? He would be on the POMS program. And besides those and that would be for	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q.	action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those would be the areas that would ask for and do the investigation. Did you ever express that view or practice or
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. A.	Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese? Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind. I'd like to ask you about Joseph Gallatin. Is he on any list? He would be on the POMS program. And besides those and that would be for sexual misconduct pertaining to minors, correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q.	action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those would be the areas that would ask for and do the investigation. Did you ever express that view or practice or the desire to employ such a practice to
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese? Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind. I'd like to ask you about Joseph Gallatin. Is he on any list? He would be on the POMS program. And besides those and that would be for sexual misconduct pertaining to minors, correct? It was an allegation. That allegation is	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q.	action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those would be the areas that would ask for and do the investigation. Did you ever express that view or practice or the desire to employ such a practice to Jennifer Haselberger?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese? Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind. I'd like to ask you about Joseph Gallatin. Is he on any list? He would be on the POMS program. And besides those and that would be for sexual misconduct pertaining to minors, correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q.	action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those would be the areas that would ask for and do the investigation. Did you ever express that view or practice or the desire to employ such a practice to Jennifer Haselberger? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, what view or
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes, I believe so. What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese? Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind. I'd like to ask you about Joseph Gallatin. Is he on any list? He would be on the POMS program. And besides those and that would be for sexual misconduct pertaining to minors, correct? It was an allegation. That allegation is being investigated now and so I can't say	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those would be the areas that would ask for and do the investigation. Did you ever express that view or practice or the desire to employ such a practice to Jennifer Haselberger? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, what view or practice? BY MR. ANDERSON:
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	What action, besides the POMS program that you've talked about, demonstrates your hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests in this archdiocese? Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind. I'd like to ask you about Joseph Gallatin. Is he on any list? He would be on the POMS program. And besides those and that would be for sexual misconduct pertaining to minors, correct? It was an allegation. That allegation is being investigated now and so I can't say definitively that it was.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A.	action as to that priest because you believe to do so would suggest the guilt of the priest? No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those would be the areas that would ask for and do the investigation. Did you ever express that view or practice or the desire to employ such a practice to Jennifer Haselberger? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, what view or practice? BY MR. ANDERSON:

		04			83
		81	1	Δ	When the incident prior to my time, so I
1		investigation.	2	Λ.	can't give you a date, but it was on, my
2	A.	Well, we do take the action of removing them	3		understanding, two two occasions that that
3	_	from ministry.	4		was given the files were given to the
4	Q.	But do you say why?	_		
5	Α.	It depends on the case.	5	0	police. In 2004, you're aware that your predecessor,
6	Q.	Okay. And do you also choose not to tell the	6	Q.	Archbishop Flynn, and his subordinates became
7		people in the pews in the parishes and the	7		-
8		public because you don't want the suggestion	8		aware of his possession of materials that were
9		of guilt of the priest to have been made by	9		borderline child pornography at least,
10		that disclosure?	10		correct?
11	Α.	Well, by the very fact that the priest is	11		MR. HAWS: Objection, you're again
12		removed from the public ministry is a signal	12	_	misstating facts.
13		to the people that something's wrong, but we	13	Α.	I don't know when that happened. I don't have
14		don't we haven't done our investigation.	14		a recollection of that. I I do know that
15	Q.	Well, Father Jon Shelley went on sabbatical	15		on two occasions, that computer was taken to
16		and he told everybody he went on sabbatical,	16		the police, but on two occasions it was also
17		right?	17		said that it wasn't child pornography.
18	A.	He did, I believe, yes.	18		BY MR. ANDERSON:
19	Q.	That was under your with your permission	19	Q.	Did you ever, while the archbishop here, tell
20		that he told everybody that, right?	20		anyone to report Shelley to the police?
21	A.	That's true, he was on sabbatical.	21	Α.	Did I? The incident happened prior to my
22	Q.	But the fact of the matter was that it had	22		being archbishop.
23		been discovered that he had been in possession	23	Q.	I know. But he continued as a priest while
24		of possible child pornography?	24		you were archbishop.
25		MR. HAWS: Well, objection. That	25	Α.	That's true.
		82			84
1		misstates the facts and evidence as well.	1	Q.	And he continues as a priest to this day,
2		BY MR. ANDERSON:	2		although he is on sabbatical, correct?
3	Q.	Is that correct?	3	Α.	He's on a leave of absence at this present
4	A.	No. It's not correct. The he was in	4		moment.
5		possession of pornography, but he was never	5	Q.	
6		accused of a crime.	6		people that he was going on sabbatical, did he
7	Q.	Is it your belief that for him to be guilty of	7		not?
8		the crime of sexual abuse or possession of	8	A.	Yes, he did.
9		child pornography, he has to be charged with	9	Q.	And a party was held?
10		it by the law enforcement authorities?	10	A.	I don't know that.
11	A.	Our standard practice is that when we receive	11	Q.	So my question to you is, did you personally
12		an allegation or we have reason to believe	12		order anyone in your charge to report Shelley
13		that there has been a violation, we turn that	13		to police?
14		matter over to the police immediately, which	14	A.	I don't know that I did, no.
15		is what we did in his case.	15	Q.	You say you don't know that you did. What
16	Q.	And then if the police do not charge, is it,	16		does that mean?
17		then, your belief and practice that the priest	17	A.	Well, I don't have the recollection of having
18		is effectively exonerated?	18		done that.
19	Α.		19	Q.	So you don't recall ever having told anybody
20	Q.		20		or instructed anybody to report to the police
21	٠,	(Discussion out of the hearing of	21		or having done it yourself, correct?
22		the court reporter)	22	Α.	My understanding is that there was a question
			1,2		on the part of my caponical chancellor as to

on the part of my canonical chancellor as to

the matter to the -- of the computer, and $\boldsymbol{m}\boldsymbol{y}$

moderator of curia, Father Laird at the time,

23

25

24

BY MR. ANDERSON:

police. When was that?

Q. You said that Shelley was turned over to the

23

24

		85			87
1		instructed her to take it to the police.	1	Α.	Correct.
2	Q.	Are you referring to Jennifer Haselberger?	2	Q.	She urged you, because they were borderline
3	A.	I am.	3		and you couldn't make the determination and by
4	Q.	She was urging you to report to the police,	4		looking at them you couldn't make the
5		wasn't she?	5		determination and didn't, that it should go to
6	A.	I thought she was working in our priests' work	6		the police, correct?
7		group and the topic came up and my	7	Α.	She I don't recall her at the time saying
8		understanding was that Father Laird had	8		that.
9		instructed her to take that to the police.	9	Q.	What did she say?
10	Q.	Archbishop, you wrote a letter to the C.D.F.,	10	Α.	I don't recall.
11		the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith and	11	Q.	When did you view those images, Archbishop?
12		Cardinal Levada, specifically stating that	12	Α.	I I don't recall the exact date. I I'm
13		your concern that your advisors had told you	13		trying to think, but I I can't recall the
14		that you may be in violation of the law by	14		exact time.
15		reason of possible possession of child	15		(Discussion out of the hearing of
16		pornography previously possessed by Shelley,	16		the court reporter)
17		correct?	17		BY MR. ANDERSON:
18	A.	No.	18	Q.	When you made the determination that you,
19	Q.	Never wrote such a letter?	19		yourself couldn't tell on viewing those images
20	A.	No. The letter was drafted by Jennifer	20		whether it was adolescents or adults, did you
21		Haselberger, but when I read it, I did further	21		report that to the police?
22		investigation, realized that this was not	22	Α.	
23		correct and the letter was never sent.	23	Q.	You're a mandatory reporter, aren't you?
24	Q.	And did you look at the images?	24	Α.	I am.
25	Α.	I did, she showed me some images, yes.	25	Q.	And you're aware as a mandatory reporter that
		86			88
1	Q.	She claims that those images that she brought	1		you are required to report immediately any
2		to you and showed to you were child	2		suspicions of child abuse, correct?
3		pornography or borderline child pornography	3	Α.	Correct.
4		and should have been reported to the police,	4	Q.	And you're also aware that pornographic images
5		correct?	5		of children is child abuse?
6	Α.	No. I looked at those images and I could not	6	Α.	Correct. I was not able to determine that
7	_	tell whether they were adolescents or older.	7	^	that was child pornography.
8	Q.	It was a close call, wasn't it?	8	Q.	•
9	Α.	It was, yes.	9		It's for the police and professionals to make
10	Q.	Yeah. And so she urged you to turn that over	10		that determination?
11		to the law enforcement for them to make that	11	Α.	Correct, and they already had. When did you learn they had already determined
12		determination, didn't she?	12	Q.	
13	Α.	She may have, but it had already been turned	13	Α.	that these images were not illegal? Prior to the time of her showing them to me.
14		over to the police department and the verdict	14	Q.	Who told you the police had made that
15		had come back that it wasn't child	16	w.	determination?
16	^	pornography.	17	Δ	I believe it was Father McDonough.
17	Q.	You're talking about in 2004?	18		When did he tell you that? How soon before
18	Α.	Well, probably, yes.	19	.	you viewed those images?
19	Q.	Well, what are you talking about? It had	20	Α.	I don't recall. It was sometime before, I
20	٨	already been turned over?	21	٨.	believe.
21	A.	It had been given to the St. Paul Police	22	O	What does "sometime" mean, a month, a week a
. 77		Department and the police department had said	23	W .	day?
		it was mit shild normonyonby			
23	^	it wasn't child pornography.		Δ	•
	Q.	it wasn't child pornography. When Jennifer Haselberger placed the images before you and you looked at them, correct?	24 25	A.	

1 Q. Jennifer Haselberger was telling you that she believed them to have been child abuse and, in fact, pornographic images of children, correct? A. I believe that she she believed that to be true. Q. Yes. And Kevin McDonough also had viewed those images, correct? A. To the best of my recollection, I think he had. Q. And he took a different view, didn't he? A. He did. Q. And what was his view expressed to you? A. Well, I can't say for sure that he expressed this to me, but I know that from others that he believed that they were not child pornography. Q. Did McDonough tell you he had reported it to the police? A. He told me that the that in 2004 that the computer and everything on it and the the disks had been reported to the police, yes. Q. So you were relying on McDonough's representation to you in 2000 I think it's repolice in 2004, is that what you're telling us	e
believed them to have been child abuse and, in fact, pornographic images of children, correct? A. I believe that she she believed that to be true. 7 Q. Yes. And Kevin McDonough also had viewed those images, correct? 8 A. To the best of my recollection, I think he had. 10 Q. And he took a different view, didn't he? 11 A. He did. 12 Q. When was it turned over, then, by the archdiocese? 14 A. Well, I can't say for sure that he expressed this to me, but I know that from others that he believed that they were not child pornography. 18 Q. Did McDonough tell you he had reported it to the police? A. He told me that the that in 2004 that the computer and everything on it and the the disks had been reported back to the 20 Q. When was that that Laird told you that he had instructed her to make such a report? 90 92	e
fact, pornographic images of children, correct? A. I believe that she she believed that to be true. 7 Q. Yes. And Kevin McDonough also had viewed those images, correct? 8 A. To the best of my recollection, I think he had. 10 And he took a different view, didn't he? 11 A. He did. 12 Q. And what was his view expressed to you? 13 A. Well, I can't say for sure that he expressed this to me, but I know that from others that he believed that they were not child pornography. 18 Q. Did McDonough tell you he had reported it to the police? A. He told me that the that in 2004 that the computer and everything on it and the the disks had been reported to the police, yes. 20 Q. So you were relying on McDonough's representation to you in 2000 I think it's 19 Q. When was that that Laird told you that he had instructed her to make such a report? 90	e
4 Correct? 5 A. I believe that she she believed that to be true. 7 Q. Yes. And Kevin McDonough also had viewed 8 those images, correct? 9 A. To the best of my recollection, I think he had. 10 And he took a different view, didn't he? 11 A. He did. 12 Q. And what was his view expressed to you? 13 A. Well, I can't say for sure that he expressed this to me, but I know that from others that he believed that they were not child pornography. 16 Q. Did McDonough tell you he had reported it to the police? 20 A. He told me that the that in 2004 that the computer and everything on it and the the disks had been reported to the police, yes. 20 Q. So you were relying on McDonough's representation to you in 2000 I think it's report. 4 Q. What person are you referring to? 5 A. I think it was the whoever worked for the Setter Corporation. 7 Q. There is a record that that person's report and the forensic report done by them has been withheld by your lawyer Tom Wieser from the police. 9 When was it turned over, then, by the archdiocese? 14 A. That's not true. 15 When was it turned over, then, by the archdiocese? 16 A. Subsequent to that to to my seeing the mages, Jennifer took that to the St. Paul Police Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. 16 Q. You did not instruct Jennifer to make that report, did you? 20 A. No. Father Laird did. 21 Q. Did Father Laird did. 22 Did Father Laird tell you that he had told her to report? 23 A. Yes. 24 Pes. 25 When was that that Laird told you that he had instructed her to make such a report?	e
5 A. I believe that she she believed that to be 6 true. 7 Q. Yes. And Kevin McDonough also had viewed 8 those images, correct? 9 A. To the best of my recollection, I think he 10 had. 11 Q. And he took a different view, didn't he? 12 A. He did. 13 Q. And what was his view expressed to you? 14 A. Well, I can't say for sure that he expressed 15 this to me, but I know that from others that 16 he believed that they were not child 17 pornography. 18 Q. Did McDonough tell you he had reported it to 19 the police? 20 A. He told me that the that in 2004 that the 21 computer and everything on it and the the 22 disks had been reported to the police, yes. 23 Q. So you were relying on McDonough's 29 representation to you in 2000 I think it's 20 Yes. And Kevin McDonough also had viewed 3 A. I think it was the whoever worked for the 3 Setter Corporation. 7 Q. There is a record that that person's report 4 and the forensic report done by them has been 4 withheld by your lawyer Tom Wieser from the 9 withheld by your lawyer Tom Wieser from the 10 police. 11 A. That's not true. 12 Q. When was it turned over, then, by the 13 archdiocese? 14 A. Subsequent to that to to my seeing the 15 images, Jennifer took that to the St. Paul 16 Police Department and they had they we 17 given all the materials over again. 18 Q. You did not instruct Jennifer to make that 19 report, did you? 20 A. No. Father Laird did. 21 Q. Did Father Laird tell you that he had told her 22 to report? 23 A. Yes. 24 Q. When was that that Laird told you that he had 25 instructed her to make such a report?	e
true. 7 Q. Yes. And Kevin McDonough also had viewed 8 those images, correct? 8 and the forensic report done by them has been 9 A. To the best of my recollection, I think he 10 had. 11 Q. And he took a different view, didn't he? 12 A. He did. 13 Q. And what was his view expressed to you? 14 A. Well, I can't say for sure that he expressed 15 this to me, but I know that from others that 16 he believed that they were not child 17 pornography. 18 Q. Did McDonough tell you he had reported it to 19 the police? 20 A. He told me that the that in 2004 that the 21 computer and everything on it and the the 22 disks had been reported to the police, yes. 23 Q. So you were relying on McDonough's 26 representation to you in 2000 I think it's 27 c. There is a record that that het had report done by them has been withheld by your lawyer Tom Wieser from the police. 10 That's not true. 11 A. That's not true. 12 Q. When was it turned over, then, by the archdiocese? 13 A. Subsequent to that to to my seeing the images, Jennifer took that to the St. Paul Police Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. 13 Q. You did not instruct Jennifer to make that report, did you? 14 A. He told me that the that in 2004 that the 15 computer and everything on it and the the disks had been reported to the police, yes. 20 So you were relying on McDonough's 21 crepresentation to you in 2000 I think it's 22 d. When was that that Laird told you that he had instructed her to make such a report? 29 Q. When was that that Laird told you that he had instructed her to make such a report?	e
7 Q. Yes. And Kevin McDonough also had viewed those images, correct? 8	
those images, correct? A. To the best of my recollection, I think he had. 10 And he took a different view, didn't he? 11 A. That's not true. 12 A. He did. 13 Q. And what was his view expressed to you? 14 A. Well, I can't say for sure that he expressed 15 this to me, but I know that from others that 16 he believed that they were not child 17 pornography. 18 Q. Did McDonough tell you he had reported it to 19 the police? 10 police. 11 A. That's not true. 12 Q. When was it turned over, then, by the 13 archdiocese? 14 A. Subsequent to that to to my seeing th 15 images, Jennifer took that to the St. Paul 16 Police Department and they had they we 17 given all the materials over again. 18 Q. You did not instruct Jennifer to make that 19 report, did you? 20 A. He told me that the that in 2004 that the 21 computer and everything on it and the the 22 disks had been reported to the police, yes. 23 Q. So you were relying on McDonough's 24 representation to you in 2000 I think it's 25 '12, that it had been reported back to the 9 withheld by your lawyer Tom Wieser from the 10 withheld by your lawyer Tom Wieser from the 10 withheld by your lawyer Tom Wieser from the 10 withheld by your lawyer Tom Wieser from the 10 withheld by your lawyer Tom Wieser from the 10 withheld by your lawyer Tom Wieser from the 10 police. 11 A. That's not true. 12 Q. When was it turned over, then, by the 13 archdiocese? 14 A. Subsequent to that to to my seeing th 15 images, Jennifer took that to the St. Paul 16 Police Department and they had they we 17 given all the materials over again. 18 Q. You did not instruct Jennifer to make that 19 report, did you? 20 A. No. Father Laird did. 21 Q. Did Father Laird tell you that he had told her 22 to report? 23 A. Yes. 24 Q. When was that that Laird told you that he had instructed her to make such a report?	
9 A. To the best of my recollection, I think he 10 had. 11 Q. And he took a different view, didn't he? 12 A. He did. 13 Q. And what was his view expressed to you? 14 A. Well, I can't say for sure that he expressed 15 this to me, but I know that from others that 16 he believed that they were not child 17 pornography. 18 Q. Did McDonough tell you he had reported it to 19 the police? 20 A. He told me that the that in 2004 that the 21 computer and everything on it and the the 22 disks had been reported to the police, yes. 23 Q. So you were relying on McDonough's 26 representation to you in 2000 I think it's 27 quid he took a different view, didn't he? 28 quid he that the that in 2004 that the 29 withheld by your lawyer Tom Wieser from the 10 police. 11 A. That's not true. 12 q. When was it turned over, then, by the 13 archdiocese? 14 A. Subsequent to that to to my seeing the images, Jennifer took that to the St. Paul 16 Police Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. 17 quid not instruct Jennifer to make that 18 quid not instruct Jennifer to make that 19 report, did you? 20 A. No. Father Laird did. 21 Q. Did Father Laird tell you that he had told her 22 to report? 23 A. Yes. 24 representation to you in 2000 I think it's 25 '12, that it had been reported back to the 26 instructed her to make such a report?	
10 had. 11 Q. And he took a different view, didn't he? 12 A. He did. 13 Q. And what was his view expressed to you? 14 A. Well, I can't say for sure that he expressed 15 this to me, but I know that from others that 16 he believed that they were not child 17 police. 18 Q. Did McDonough tell you he had reported it to 19 the police? 20 A. He told me that the that in 2004 that the 21 computer and everything on it and the the 22 disks had been reported to the police, yes. 23 Q. So you were relying on McDonough's 24 representation to you in 2000 I think it's 25 '12, that it had been reported back to the 26 you did not instruct Jennifer to make that to report? 27 A. Yes. 28 Q. When was that that Laird told you that he had instructed her to make such a report? 29 Q. When was that that Laird told you that he had instructed her to make such a report?	
11 Q. And he took a different view, didn't he? 12 A. He did. 13 Q. And what was his view expressed to you? 14 A. Well, I can't say for sure that he expressed 15 this to me, but I know that from others that 16 he believed that they were not child 17 pornography. 18 Q. Did McDonough tell you he had reported it to 19 the police? 20 A. He told me that the that in 2004 that the 21 computer and everything on it and the the 22 disks had been reported to the police, yes. 23 Q. So you were relying on McDonough's 24 representation to you in 2000 I think it's 26 '12, that it had been reported back to the 27 Police Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. 18 Q. You did not instruct Jennifer to make that 19 report, did you? 20 A. No. Father Laird did. 21 Q. Did Father Laird tell you that he had told her 22 to report? 23 A. Yes. 24 Q. When was that that Laird told you that he had instructed her to make such a report?	
12 A. He did. 13 Q. And what was his view expressed to you? 14 A. Well, I can't say for sure that he expressed 15 this to me, but I know that from others that 16 he believed that they were not child 17 pornography. 18 Q. Did McDonough tell you he had reported it to 19 the police? 20 A. He told me that the that in 2004 that the 21 computer and everything on it and the the 22 disks had been reported to the police, yes. 23 Q. So you were relying on McDonough's 24 representation to you in 2000 I think it's 25 '12, that it had been reported back to the 27 go 18 Q. When was it turned over, then, by the 28 archdiocese? 29 A. Subsequent to that to to my seeing the images, Jennifer took that to the St. Paul 26 police Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. 27 You did not instruct Jennifer to make that report, did you? 29 A. No. Father Laird did. 21 Q. Did Father Laird tell you that he had told her to report? 20 A. Yes. 21 Q. When was that that Laird told you that he had instructed her to make such a report? 22 When was that that Laird told you that he had instructed her to make such a report?	
13 Q. And what was his view expressed to you? 14 A. Well, I can't say for sure that he expressed 15 this to me, but I know that from others that 16 he believed that they were not child 17 pornography. 18 Q. Did McDonough tell you he had reported it to 19 the police? 20 A. He told me that the that in 2004 that the 21 computer and everything on it and the the 22 disks had been reported to the police, yes. 23 Q. So you were relying on McDonough's 24 representation to you in 2000 I think it's 25 '12, that it had been reported back to the 13 archdiocese? 14 A. Subsequent to that to to my seeing the 15 images, Jennifer took that to the St. Paul 16 Police Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. 18 Q. You did not instruct Jennifer to make that 19 report, did you? 20 A. No. Father Laird did. 21 Q. Did Father Laird tell you that he had told her to report? 22 to report? 23 A. Yes. 24 Q. When was that that Laird told you that he had instructed her to make such a report? 29 Q. When was that that Laird told you that he had instructed her to make such a report?	
14 A. Well, I can't say for sure that he expressed 15 this to me, but I know that from others that 16 he believed that they were not child 17 pornography. 18 Q. Did McDonough tell you he had reported it to 19 the police? 20 A. He told me that the that in 2004 that the 21 computer and everything on it and the the 22 disks had been reported to the police, yes. 23 Q. So you were relying on McDonough's 24 representation to you in 2000 I think it's 25 '12, that it had been reported back to the 26 A. Well, I can't say for sure that he expressed 16 A. Subsequent to that to to my seeing the images, Jennifer took that to the St. Paul 16 Police Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. 18 Q. You did not instruct Jennifer to make that 20 A. No. Father Laird did. 21 Q. Did Father Laird tell you that he had told her to report? 22 to report? 23 A. Yes. 24 When was that that Laird told you that he had instructed her to make such a report? 29 Q. When was that that Laird told you that he had instructed her to make such a report?	
this to me, but I know that from others that he believed that they were not child pornography. Did McDonough tell you he had reported it to the police? A. He told me that the that in 2004 that the computer and everything on it and the the disks had been reported to the police, yes. Q. So you were relying on McDonough's representation to you in 2000 I think it's '12, that it had been reported back to the images, Jennifer took that to the St. Paul Rollie Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. Rollie Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. Rollie Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. Rollie Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. Rollie Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. Rollie Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. Rollie Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. Rollie Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. Rollie Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. Rollie Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. Rollie Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. Rollie Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. Rollie Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. Rollie Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. Rollie Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. Rollie Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. Rollie Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. Rollie Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. Rollie Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. Rollie Department and they had they we give a language and several and several	
he believed that they were not child pornography. Q. Did McDonough tell you he had reported it to the police? A. He told me that the that in 2004 that the computer and everything on it and the the disks had been reported to the police, yes. Q. So you were relying on McDonough's representation to you in 2000 I think it's '12, that it had been reported back to the 16 Police Department and they had they we given all the materials over again. 18 Q. You did not instruct Jennifer to make that 19 report, did you? 20 A. No. Father Laird did. 21 Q. Did Father Laird tell you that he had told her 22 to report? 23 A. Yes. 24 Pes. 25 '12, that it had been reported back to the 90 92	are
pornography. 17 given all the materials over again. 18 Q. Did McDonough tell you he had reported it to 19 the police? 19 the told me that the that in 2004 that the 21 computer and everything on it and the the 22 disks had been reported to the police, yes. 23 Q. So you were relying on McDonough's 24 representation to you in 2000 I think it's 25 '12, that it had been reported back to the 17 given all the materials over again. 18 Q. You did not instruct Jennifer to make that 19 report, did you? 20 A. No. Father Laird did. 21 Q. Did Father Laird tell you that he had told her 22 to report? 23 A. Yes. 24 Q. When was that that Laird told you that he had 25 instructed her to make such a report? 90	re
18 Q. Did McDonough tell you he had reported it to 19 the police? 10 A. He told me that the that in 2004 that the 21 computer and everything on it and the the 22 disks had been reported to the police, yes. 23 Q. So you were relying on McDonough's 24 representation to you in 2000 I think it's 25 '12, that it had been reported back to the 18 Q. You did not instruct Jennifer to make that 20 A. No. Father Laird did. 21 Q. Did Father Laird tell you that he had told her 22 to report? 23 A. Yes. 24 Q. When was that that Laird told you that he had 25 instructed her to make such a report? 90	
the police? 19 the told me that the that in 2004 that the computer and everything on it and the the disks had been reported to the police, yes. 20 A. He told me that the that in 2004 that the computer and everything on it and the the disks had been reported to the police, yes. 20 A. No. Father Laird did. 21 Q. Did Father Laird tell you that he had told her to report? 22 to report? 23 A. Yes. 24 representation to you in 2000 I think it's representation to y	
20 A. He told me that the that in 2004 that the 21 computer and everything on it and the the 22 disks had been reported to the police, yes. 23 Q. So you were relying on McDonough's 24 representation to you in 2000 I think it's 25 '12, that it had been reported back to the 20 A. No. Father Laird did. 21 Q. Did Father Laird tell you that he had told her 22 to report? 23 A. Yes. 24 Q. When was that that Laird told you that he had instructed her to make such a report? 90	
computer and everything on it and the the disks had been reported to the police, yes. Q. So you were relying on McDonough's representation to you in 2000 I think it's	
22 disks had been reported to the police, yes. 23 Q. So you were relying on McDonough's 24 representation to you in 2000 I think it's 25 '12, that it had been reported back to the 20 to report? 21 A. Yes. 22 to report? 23 A. Yes. 24 Q. When was that that Laird told you that he had instructed her to make such a report? 29 92	
23 Q. So you were relying on McDonough's 24 representation to you in 2000 I think it's 25 '12, that it had been reported back to the 20 92 23 A. Yes. 24 Q. When was that that Laird told you that he had instructed her to make such a report?	
representation to you in 2000 I think it's '12, that it had been reported back to the '12, that it had been reported back to the '12, that it had been reported back to the '12, that it had been reported back to the '12, that it had been reported back to the '13, that it had been reported back to the '14, that it had been reported back to the '15, that it had been reported back to the '16, that it had been reported back to the '17, that it had been reported back to the	
25 '12, that it had been reported back to the 90 92	
90 92	
1 police in 2004, is that what you're telling us 1 A. I think it was in two 2012. I can't I	
pointe in 250 if its time what years saming as	
2 today? 2 can't give you an exact date.	
3 A. Yes. 3 Q. Did Father Laird view the images?	
4 Q. Did you ever learn if it actually had been 4 A. I don't I can't say for sure.	
5 reported to the police in 2004? 5 Q. Then why was Laird involved in this	
6 A. Well, yes. 6 conversation about whether it should be	
7 Q. What informs you that in fact the police had 7 reported and how is it you now claim that it	
8 received a report concerning these images in 8 was Laird that told Haselberger to make the	
9 2004? 9 report?	
10 A. See, there was a record. 10 A. Well, because we had a what we called	a
11 Q. A record in the file?	
12 A. Yes. 12 when he came on board as the moderator	
13 Q. Prepared by whom? 13 curia, they would meet twice a month and	
14 A. I can't tell answer that.	
15 (Discussion out of the hearing of any of the priests or deacons and they wo	
16 the court reporter) 16 discuss this among themselves. There we	uld be
17 BY MR. ANDERSON: 17 the canonical chancellor there, the civil	
18 Q. When did you see that record that you're 18 chancellor, the moderator and the delegation	e for
relying upon for that assertion? 19 safe environments, so that everyone had	
20 A. When the whole matter was brought up about 20 complete picture of what was going on. A	nd it
whether or not the whole file had been turned 21 was at one of those meetings that this	
over, there was some discrepancy there, 22 question of the Shelley files came up, and	
22 over, there was some discrepancy there, 22 question of the Shelley files came up, and	
22 over, there was some discrepancy there, 22 question of the Shelley lies calle up, and 23 Jennifer believed that the whole file hadn't 23 it's my understanding that Father Laird	
and the state of t	

		20			OE .
	^	93	4		95
1	Q.	Did you disagree with Laird?	1 2	٨	your belief, in 2004? It would have been either Mr. Eisenzimmer or
2	Α.	No.		Α.	
3	Q.	Did you disagree with Jennifer Haselberger on	3	^	Father McDonough.
4		whether this should be reported to law	4	Q.	, ,
5		enforcement?	5	٨	to believe they actually did?
6	Α.	No. Not at the time, no.	6	Α.	• •
7	Q.	Did you express disagreement to her at any	7		responsibility, so I I guess I am
8		time that she should not report this because	8	^	speculating.
9		it was not a violation of the law or for some	9	Q.	
10		other reason?	10	Α.	I think with reasonable certitude.
11	Α.	I suspect, thinking back on it, that I told	11	Q.	And you base that reasonable certitude on
12		her that it had already been submitted to the	12		what?
13		police and that, having received an answer	13	A.	On the trust I have in the people who were
14		from them on their opinion of what was on the	14	^	telling me that they had already done it.
15		on the file, that it was not necessary to	15	Q.	So because you trust them and because you know
16	_	take it to the police a second time.	16		that this information was possessed in 2004,
17	Q.	And when you told her that, she told you in	17		you're assuming they made a report as required
18		fact the file does not reflect that it had	18		by the law in 2004, is that correct?
19		been reported to the police earlier, correct?	19		MR. HAWS: Well, again, counsel
20	_	I don't believe so.	20		you're misstating the record.
21	Q.	Do you recall her becoming quite animated and	21		MR. ANDERSON: Well, I'm asking if
22		adamant about that?	22		that's correct. If it's wrong, he can say so.
23	Α.	I don't recall that, no.	23		MR. HAWS: No.
24	Q.	Did you instruct her to leave it alone?	24		BY MR. ANDERSON:
25	Α.	She asked my opinion. I told her, "I cannot	25	Q.	Is that correct, Archbishop?
					00
		94			96
1		make a judgment here. This has already been	1		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop.
2		make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to	2		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an
3		make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to	2 3		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it.
2 3 4		make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time."	2 3 4		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no.
2 3 4 5	Q.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been	2 3 4 5		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again,
2 3 4 5 6	Q.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not	2 3 4 5 6		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal	2 3 4 5 6 7		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am giving you a lecture
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am giving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Α,	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am giving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am giving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Α,	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am giving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Α,	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am giving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Α,	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether or not such a report had ever been actually	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am giving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to ask another question in a proper way that has
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether or not such a report had ever been actually made to the police concerning Shelley?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am giving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to ask another question in a proper way that has information in it that asks him what the facts
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Α,	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether or not such a report had ever been actually made to the police concerning Shelley? If you're asking me if I reviewed the file	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am giving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to ask another question in a proper way that has information in it that asks him what the facts are as opposed to your facts, that's fine.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A., Q.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether or not such a report had ever been actually made to the police concerning Shelley? If you're asking me if I reviewed the file with that purpose in mind, no. I did not.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	0	MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am giving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to ask another question in a proper way that has information in it that asks him what the facts are as opposed to your facts, that's fine. BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether or not such a report had ever been actually made to the police concerning Shelley? If you're asking me if I reviewed the file with that purpose in mind, no. I did not. What law enforcement agency do you believe it	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q.	MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am giving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to ask another question in a proper way that has information in it that asks him what the facts are as opposed to your facts, that's fine. BY MR. ANDERSON: Today you can't tell me who made the report,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. Q.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether or not such a report had ever been actually made to the police concerning Shelley? If you're asking me if I reviewed the file with that purpose in mind, no. I did not. What law enforcement agency do you believe it was reported to?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am giving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to ask another question in a proper way that has information in it that asks him what the facts are as opposed to your facts, that's fine. BY MR. ANDERSON: Today you can't tell me who made the report, can you?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. A.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether or not such a report had ever been actually made to the police concerning Shelley? If you're asking me if I reviewed the file with that purpose in mind, no. I did not. What law enforcement agency do you believe it was reported to? St. Paul Police Department.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A.	MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am giving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to ask another question in a proper way that has information in it that asks him what the facts are as opposed to your facts, that's fine. BY MR. ANDERSON: Today you can't tell me who made the report, can you? I can tell you with reasonable certitude, but
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	In the second time. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether or not such a report had ever been actually made to the police concerning Shelley? If you're asking me if I reviewed the file with that purpose in mind, no. I did not. What law enforcement agency do you believe it was reported to? St. Paul Police Department. And what date do you believe that was made?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A.	MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am giving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to ask another question in a proper way that has information in it that asks him what the facts are as opposed to your facts, that's fine. BY MR. ANDERSON: Today you can't tell me who made the report, can you? I can tell you with reasonable certitude, but I cannot tell you for sure.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. A.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether or not such a report had ever been actually made to the police concerning Shelley? If you're asking me if I reviewed the file with that purpose in mind, no. I did not. What law enforcement agency do you believe it was reported to? St. Paul Police Department.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am giving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to ask another question in a proper way that has information in it that asks him what the facts are as opposed to your facts, that's fine. BY MR. ANDERSON: Today you can't tell me who made the report, can you? I can tell you with reasonable certitude, but I cannot tell you for sure.

	_				00
		97	1	0	99 And what did he say to you?
1	Α.	I would suspect it would have been Father	2		He explained that the three files I believe
2	_	McDonough.	3	Λ.	there were three files that had been done
3	Q.	When did that person make that report with	4		by the forensic persons had been taken to the
4		reasonable certitude?	5		St. Paul Police Department.
5	A.	When the matter was brought up in	6	Q.	Anything else?
6	_	apparently in 2004.	7	Α.	No.
7	Q.	The question is when do you know with reasonable certitude the report was made.	8	Q.	Did you inquire further?
8	Α.	No.	9	Α.	I don't believe I did, but I I don't have a
10	Q.	With reasonable certitude, to whom was that	10	/	recollection of having asked that.
11	Œ.	made?	11	Q.	When you, yourself, reviewed those images and
12	Α.	To the I don't understand the question. To	12	٠.,	had the concerns as you've expressed it,
13	Λ.	the St. Paul Police Department you mean?	13		Shelley was still in ministry, wasn't he?
14	Q.	Who at the St. Paul Police Department?	14	Α.	
	A.		15	,	He had been taken out of ministry.
15 16		And on what do you base your answers using the	16	0	What date had he been taken out of ministry?
17	u.	term "reasonable certitude" that the report	17		I can't recall that.
18		was made? On what do you base that?	18	Q.	
19	Α.		19	٠.,	belief, was it well, what was the time
20	Λ.	people who were working for me.	20		differential between his resignation or
21	Q.		21		sabbatical in ministry and you having viewed
22	œ.	in the file that such a report was made?	22		those images?
23	Α.		23	Α.	
24	Λ.	there was one and I had no reason not to	24		and then he was put on a leave of absence, and
25		believe it.	25		so it probably would have been about eight
-		98			100
1	0		۱.		
Ι.		And, again, who told you that?	1		months, I think. That's my best guess.
2	_	And, again, who told you that? Thelieve that would have been Mr.		Q.	months, I think. That's my best guess. Okay. I want to go for a moment to
2	Α.	I believe that would have been Mr.	2 3	Q.	
3	Α.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer.	2	Q.	Okay. I want to go for a moment to
3 4	A. Q.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that?	2 3		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON:
3 4 5	A. Q.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that? When the whole matter came up again in 2012.	2 3 4		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON:
3 4 5 6	A. Q. A.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that?	2 3 4 5		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON: Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you
3 4 5	A. Q. A.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that? When the whole matter came up again in 2012. And have you reviewed anything since then that	2 3 4 5 6		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON: Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, let me just
3 4 5 6 7	A. Q. A. Q.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that? When the whole matter came up again in 2012. And have you reviewed anything since then that demonstrates that not to have been the case?	2 3 4 5 6 7		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON: Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, let me just interrupt real quickly. Anything with respect
3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q. A. Q.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that? When the whole matter came up again in 2012. And have you reviewed anything since then that demonstrates that not to have been the case? No. I have not.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON: Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, let me just interrupt real quickly. Anything with respect to Shelley, starting with the Shelley
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A. Q.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that? When the whole matter came up again in 2012. And have you reviewed anything since then that demonstrates that not to have been the case? No. I have not. (Discussion out of the hearing of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON: Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, let me just interrupt real quickly. Anything with respect to Shelley, starting with the Shelley questioning till now when you switched gears
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A. Q.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that? When the whole matter came up again in 2012. And have you reviewed anything since then that demonstrates that not to have been the case? No. I have not. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON: Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, let me just interrupt real quickly. Anything with respect to Shelley, starting with the Shelley questioning till now when you switched gears is to be put under seal and noted as under
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A. Q.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that? When the whole matter came up again in 2012. And have you reviewed anything since then that demonstrates that not to have been the case? No. I have not. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON: Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, let me just interrupt real quickly. Anything with respect to Shelley, starting with the Shelley questioning till now when you switched gears is to be put under seal and noted as under seal pursuant to
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A. Q.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that? When the whole matter came up again in 2012. And have you reviewed anything since then that demonstrates that not to have been the case? No. I have not. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it fair to say, then, that there was a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON: Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, let me just interrupt real quickly. Anything with respect to Shelley, starting with the Shelley questioning till now when you switched gears is to be put under seal and noted as under seal pursuant to MR. ANDERSON: No, it's not.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that? When the whole matter came up again in 2012. And have you reviewed anything since then that demonstrates that not to have been the case? No. I have not. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it fair to say, then, that there was a question or let me put it this way. Was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON: Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, let me just interrupt real quickly. Anything with respect to Shelley, starting with the Shelley questioning till now when you switched gears is to be put under seal and noted as under seal pursuant to MR. ANDERSON: No, it's not. Shelley's been a public matter. I've not used
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that? When the whole matter came up again in 2012. And have you reviewed anything since then that demonstrates that not to have been the case? No. I have not. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it fair to say, then, that there was a question or let me put it this way. Was there a question in 2002 on whether a report	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON: Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, let me just interrupt real quickly. Anything with respect to Shelley, starting with the Shelley questioning till now when you switched gears is to be put under seal and noted as under seal pursuant to MR. ANDERSON: No, it's not. Shelley's been a public matter. I've not used anything that has been turned over here.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that? When the whole matter came up again in 2012. And have you reviewed anything since then that demonstrates that not to have been the case? No. I have not. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it fair to say, then, that there was a question or let me put it this way. Was there a question in 2002 on whether a report had been made excuse me. Was there a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON: Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, let me just interrupt real quickly. Anything with respect to Shelley, starting with the Shelley questioning till now when you switched gears is to be put under seal and noted as under seal pursuant to MR. ANDERSON: No, it's not. Shelley's been a public matter. I've not used anything that has been turned over here. Shelley came up in the first hearing in
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that? When the whole matter came up again in 2012. And have you reviewed anything since then that demonstrates that not to have been the case? No. I have not. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it fair to say, then, that there was a question or let me put it this way. Was there a question in 2002 on whether a report had been made excuse me. Was there a question in 2012, as Shelley was being	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON: Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, let me just interrupt real quickly. Anything with respect to Shelley, starting with the Shelley questioning till now when you switched gears is to be put under seal and noted as under seal pursuant to MR. ANDERSON: No, it's not. Shelley's been a public matter. I've not used anything that has been turned over here. Shelley came up in the first hearing in October of this last year concerning this very matter. It's a very public matter. There's nothing that was made by way of my questions
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that? When the whole matter came up again in 2012. And have you reviewed anything since then that demonstrates that not to have been the case? No. I have not. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it fair to say, then, that there was a question or let me put it this way. Was there a question in 2002 on whether a report had been made excuse me. Was there a question in 2012, as Shelley was being discussed, whether Shelley had been reported	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON: Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, let me just interrupt real quickly. Anything with respect to Shelley, starting with the Shelley questioning till now when you switched gears is to be put under seal and noted as under seal pursuant to MR. ANDERSON: No, it's not. Shelley's been a public matter. I've not used anything that has been turned over here. Shelley came up in the first hearing in October of this last year concerning this very matter. It's a very public matter. There's nothing that was made by way of my questions that we consider under seal. If you want to
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that? When the whole matter came up again in 2012. And have you reviewed anything since then that demonstrates that not to have been the case? No. I have not. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it fair to say, then, that there was a question or let me put it this way. Was there a question in 2002 on whether a report had been made excuse me. Was there a question in 2012, as Shelley was being discussed, whether Shelley had been reported in 2004?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON: Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, let me just interrupt real quickly. Anything with respect to Shelley, starting with the Shelley questioning till now when you switched gears is to be put under seal and noted as under seal pursuant to MR. ANDERSON: No, it's not. Shelley's been a public matter. I've not used anything that has been turned over here. Shelley came up in the first hearing in October of this last year concerning this very matter. It's a very public matter. There's nothing that was made by way of my questions
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that? When the whole matter came up again in 2012. And have you reviewed anything since then that demonstrates that not to have been the case? No. I have not. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it fair to say, then, that there was a question or let me put it this way. Was there a question in 2002 on whether a report had been made excuse me. Was there a question in 2012, as Shelley was being discussed, whether Shelley had been reported in 2004? There was not a question. It was taken as a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON: Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, let me just interrupt real quickly. Anything with respect to Shelley, starting with the Shelley questioning till now when you switched gears is to be put under seal and noted as under seal pursuant to MR. ANDERSON: No, it's not. Shelley's been a public matter. I've not used anything that has been turned over here. Shelley came up in the first hearing in October of this last year concerning this very matter. It's a very public matter. There's nothing that was made by way of my questions that we consider under seal. If you want to
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that? When the whole matter came up again in 2012. And have you reviewed anything since then that demonstrates that not to have been the case? No. I have not. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it fair to say, then, that there was a question or let me put it this way. Was there a question in 2002 on whether a report had been made excuse me. Was there a question in 2012, as Shelley was being discussed, whether Shelley had been reported in 2004? There was not a question. It was taken as a fact that that had already been turned over to the police and the police had made a decision on it.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON: Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, let me just interrupt real quickly. Anything with respect to Shelley, starting with the Shelley questioning till now when you switched gears is to be put under seal and noted as under seal pursuant to MR. ANDERSON: No, it's not. Shelley's been a public matter. I've not used anything that has been turned over here. Shelley came up in the first hearing in October of this last year concerning this very matter. It's a very public matter. There's nothing that was made by way of my questions that we consider under seal. If you want to take that position, your position is noted. We're not going to discuss it further. MR. HAWS: It is noted. And
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that? When the whole matter came up again in 2012. And have you reviewed anything since then that demonstrates that not to have been the case? No. I have not. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it fair to say, then, that there was a question or let me put it this way. Was there a question in 2002 on whether a report had been made excuse me. Was there a question in 2012, as Shelley was being discussed, whether Shelley had been reported in 2004? There was not a question. It was taken as a fact that that had already been turned over to the police and the police had made a decision on it.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON: Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, let me just interrupt real quickly. Anything with respect to Shelley, starting with the Shelley questioning till now when you switched gears is to be put under seal and noted as under seal pursuant to MR. ANDERSON: No, it's not. Shelley's been a public matter. I've not used anything that has been turned over here. Shelley came up in the first hearing in October of this last year concerning this very matter. It's a very public matter. There's nothing that was made by way of my questions that we consider under seal. If you want to take that position, your position is noted. We're not going to discuss it further. MR. HAWS: It is noted. And anything that involves Gallatin is the same,
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that? When the whole matter came up again in 2012. And have you reviewed anything since then that demonstrates that not to have been the case? No. I have not. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it fair to say, then, that there was a question or let me put it this way. Was there a question in 2002 on whether a report had been made excuse me. Was there a question in 2012, as Shelley was being discussed, whether Shelley had been reported in 2004? There was not a question. It was taken as a fact that that had already been turned over to the police and the police had made a decision on it.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24		Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON: Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, let me just interrupt real quickly. Anything with respect to Shelley, starting with the Shelley questioning till now when you switched gears is to be put under seal and noted as under seal pursuant to MR. ANDERSON: No, it's not. Shelley's been a public matter. I've not used anything that has been turned over here. Shelley came up in the first hearing in October of this last year concerning this very matter. It's a very public matter. There's nothing that was made by way of my questions that we consider under seal. If you want to take that position, your position is noted. We're not going to discuss it further. MR. HAWS: It is noted. And anything that involves Gallatin is the same, but we'll that is for the record and we'll
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A.	I believe that would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. And when did he tell you that? When the whole matter came up again in 2012. And have you reviewed anything since then that demonstrates that not to have been the case? No. I have not. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Is it fair to say, then, that there was a question or let me put it this way. Was there a question in 2002 on whether a report had been made excuse me. Was there a question in 2012, as Shelley was being discussed, whether Shelley had been reported in 2004? There was not a question. It was taken as a fact that that had already been turned over to the police and the police had made a decision on it. And the only fact that was taken from was what Andy Eisenzimmer told you?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Q.	Okay. I want to go for a moment to (Discussion off the record) BY MR. ANDERSON: Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, let me just interrupt real quickly. Anything with respect to Shelley, starting with the Shelley questioning till now when you switched gears is to be put under seal and noted as under seal pursuant to MR. ANDERSON: No, it's not. Shelley's been a public matter. I've not used anything that has been turned over here. Shelley came up in the first hearing in October of this last year concerning this very matter. It's a very public matter. There's nothing that was made by way of my questions that we consider under seal. If you want to take that position, your position is noted. We're not going to discuss it further. MR. HAWS: It is noted. And anything that involves Gallatin is the same, but we'll that is for the record and we'll have to address that with the court. And I

-					
		101	U		103
1		raise these issues that we would make that	1	A.	I I can't say.
2		objection and note that to be addressed later.	2	Q.	If you can't say, why did you allow it to be
3		I'm just telling you, counsel, that it	3		described as inappropriate boundary violations
4		shouldn't be disclosed by you until it's	4		when it could have been criminal sexual
5		resolved.	5		conduct and described as such?
6		MR. ANDERSON: So far any question	6	A.	There had been there had been an
7		that I've asked, counsel, has not been in	7		investigation into this and there had been a
8		reliance upon any information other than what	8		determination made that it was inappropriate
9		has already been made public and both known to	9		boundary violations, that it was not criminal
10		you and the public and reported. So there's	10		intent.
11		nothing that has been produced in this case	11	Q.	An investigation by whom?
12		that has been relied upon in the questions	12	A.	I'm trying to recall and I just can't recall
13		that I've asked. Later on, we'll get to that	13		right at the moment.
14		discussion. And I'm now going to Joseph	14	Q.	It was an internal investigation done by
15		Gallatin.	15		somebody in the archdiocese, is that what
16		BY MR. ANDERSON:	16		you're saying?
17	Q.	Isn't it correct that there was a public	17	Α.	I can't recall in this particular instance
18		disclosure made by the archdiocese on December	18		whether that was turned over to the police or
19		29th, 2013, concerning Joseph Gallatin?	19		not.
20	Α.	I believe that's true.	20	Q.	Has the Gallatin file, to your knowledge, ever
21	Q.	So let's talk about that.	21		been turned over to the police in its
22	٠.	MR. ANDERSON: And that's not under	22		entirety?
23		seal, right, counsel? Right?	23	Α.	I can't say for sure.
24		MR. HAWS: Gallatin?	24		To your knowledge, has any file of any priest
25		MR. ANDERSON: Yeah.	25		accused of sexual misconduct ever been turned
-		102			104
1		MR. HAWS: No. I think it is, isn't	1		over to the police in its entirety maintained
2		it?	2		by the archdiocese?
3		MR. ANDERSON: They're the ones that	3	A.	Again, I don't believe so, but I can't say for
4		made the public disclosure that Gallatin on	4		sure.
5		December 29th, 2013. That's not under seal.	5	Q.	And why do you guys withhold information from
6		MR. HAWS: Well, counsel, we have	6		police?
7		the ones that are under seal, you're aware	7		MR. HAWS: Well, again, counsel
8		which is under seal. I'm not going to fight	8		you've misstated
9		with you here. It's under seal. And if you	9		MR. ANDERSON: Just a moment.
10		violate the court order, you take your risk.	10		MR. HAWS: No. Can you quit trying
11		But we have said that the ones that are under	11		to put words in for your sound bites? That is
12		seal are not to be disclosed publicly until we	12		inappropriate, counsel.
13		resolve that with the court. You have to	13		MR. ANDERSON: Give me an
14		bring your motion for good cause.	14		appropriate legal objection to it.
15		BY MR. ANDERSON:	15		MR. HAWS: What facts do you have to
16	0	Let's talk, Archbishop, about the public	16		state that they withheld a request that they
17	.	disclosures and representations made to the	17		provide that the archdiocese provide a file
18		people about Gallatin on December 29th, 2013.	18		to the police?
19		It's correct that the archdiocese admitted	19		BY MR. ANDERSON:
		that he'd been engaged in inappropriate	20	Q.	
20		boundary violations with minors, is that	21	W (1	MR. HAWS: Have they requested a
0.4		boundary violations with millions, is that	22		file? Counsel, your misstatements are
21		correct?			
22	٨	correct?	1		
22 23	_	I believe so.	23		inappropriate and you know it.
22	A. Q.	I believe so.	1	Q.	

		105			107
1	A.	We have provided to the police anything	1		that room just a few weeks ago. There's no
2		they've ever asked for.	2		no intent whatsoever to withhold information
3	Q.	No. Tell me this. First answer this yes or	3		from the police.
4		no. Has the archdiocese ever turned over any	4		BY MR. ANDERSON:
5		file to law enforcement concerning sexual	5	Q.	Before a few weeks ago, had you ever told law
6		allegations and a priest?	6		enforcement about the archival file room where
7		MR. HAWS: And, Archbishop, your	7		Jennifer Haselberger retrieved the Shelley
8		last answer to his question, which was the	8		materials and the Wehmeyer materials and
9		same one, was just fine.	9		brought them to you?
0		MR. ANDERSON: Don't instruct the	10	Α.	And and your question is
1		witness how to answer.	11		MR. HAWS: Whether the Archbishop's
2		BY MR. ANDERSON:	12		done that?
3	Q.	Did you hear the question?	13		MR. ANDERSON: Yes.
		If you could repeat it again, please.	14		BY MR. ANDERSON:
4		Has the archdiocese ever turned over any file	15	Q.	Have you ever told police about that archival
5	Q.		16	Œ.	file before a few weeks ago?
6		to law enforcement?	17	Α.	I think they had been informed before that.
7	A.	I don't know.			By whom?
8		(Discussion out of the hearing of	18	_	My understanding in terms of the Shelley case,
9		the court reporter)	19	Α.	it was would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. He
0	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:	20		
1	Q.	Have you ever told any of your subordinates or	21		was the one that worked closely with the
2		officials to turn over the files in the	22	_	police.
3		possession of the archdiocese to law	23	Q.	In connection with Mark Wehmann,
4		enforcement to assist them in their	24		W-e-h-m-a-n-n, there are some public
5		investigation?	25		statements made by the archdiocese and I quote
		106			108 in a release done by the archdiocese, "There
1	Α.		1		were several incidents of inappropriate
2		whatever the police ask for, we are	2		conduct with minors involving boundary
3	_	cooperative and we give them.	3		violations." Who made the determination to
4	Q.	So is it your position and practice that you	4		
5	_	don't turn it over unless they ask?	5		use a descriptor "boundary violations" and
6	Α.	That is correct.	6		that it was not criminal sexual conduct?
7	Q.	What if you get a report from somebody other	7	Α.	I believe that would have been an internal
8		and the state of t	8		
		than the police that a priest has abused?	١ ٥	_	decision that had been made on that.
9	A.	We turn that over to the police.	9	Q.	Who made that?
	A. Q.	We turn that over to the police.		Q. A.	Who made that? It would have been Father Dan Griffith, who is
0		We turn that over to the police.	9	_	Who made that? It would have been Father Dan Griffith, who is our new delegate for safe safe
0 1		We turn that over to the police. Yeah, but if the police don't ask, you don't	9	A.	Who made that? It would have been Father Dan Griffith, who is our new delegate for safe safe environments.
0	Q.	We turn that over to the police. Yeah, but if the police don't ask, you don't turn it over, right?	9 10 11	A.	Who made that? It would have been Father Dan Griffith, who is our new delegate for safe safe environments. And do you know what he based that on or if he
0 1 2 3	Q.	We turn that over to the police. Yeah, but if the police don't ask, you don't turn it over, right? No. If we get if we had an allegation that	9 10 11 12	A.	Who made that? It would have been Father Dan Griffith, who is our new delegate for safe safe environments.
0 1 2 3 4	Q.	We turn that over to the police. Yeah, but if the police don't ask, you don't turn it over, right? No. If we get if we had an allegation that was credible, we would turn it over to the	9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	Who made that? It would have been Father Dan Griffith, who is our new delegate for safe safe environments. And do you know what he based that on or if he interviewed or on what he based such a determination?
0 1 2 3 4	Q. A.	We turn that over to the police. Yeah, but if the police don't ask, you don't turn it over, right? No. If we get if we had an allegation that was credible, we would turn it over to the police.	9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	Who made that? It would have been Father Dan Griffith, who is our new delegate for safe safe environments. And do you know what he based that on or if he interviewed or on what he based such a determination? Well, I think it he he knew that it
0 1 2 3 4 15	Q. A.	We turn that over to the police. Yeah, but if the police don't ask, you don't turn it over, right? No. If we get if we had an allegation that was credible, we would turn it over to the police. Have you ever told the police that you keep	9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q.	Who made that? It would have been Father Dan Griffith, who is our new delegate for safe safe environments. And do you know what he based that on or if he interviewed or on what he based such a determination?
0 1 2 3 4 15	Q. A.	We turn that over to the police. Yeah, but if the police don't ask, you don't turn it over, right? No. If we get if we had an allegation that was credible, we would turn it over to the police. Have you ever told the police that you keep files on each of the priests, both in separate	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	Who made that? It would have been Father Dan Griffith, who is our new delegate for safe safe environments. And do you know what he based that on or if he interviewed or on what he based such a determination? Well, I think it he he knew that it
0 1 2 3 4 15 16 17	Q. A.	We turn that over to the police. Yeah, but if the police don't ask, you don't turn it over, right? No. If we get if we had an allegation that was credible, we would turn it over to the police. Have you ever told the police that you keep files on each of the priests, both in separate locations, some secret locations, some not so	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	Who made that? It would have been Father Dan Griffith, who is our new delegate for safe safe environments. And do you know what he based that on or if he interviewed or on what he based such a determination? Well, I think it he he knew that it wasn't a question of sexual abuse and it was
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A.	We turn that over to the police. Yeah, but if the police don't ask, you don't turn it over, right? No. If we get if we had an allegation that was credible, we would turn it over to the police. Have you ever told the police that you keep files on each of the priests, both in separate locations, some secret locations, some not so secret?	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A.	Who made that? It would have been Father Dan Griffith, who is our new delegate for safe safe environments. And do you know what he based that on or if he interviewed or on what he based such a determination? Well, I think it he he knew that it wasn't a question of sexual abuse and it was inappropriate behavior.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A.	We turn that over to the police. Yeah, but if the police don't ask, you don't turn it over, right? No. If we get if we had an allegation that was credible, we would turn it over to the police. Have you ever told the police that you keep files on each of the priests, both in separate locations, some secret locations, some not so secret? MR. HAWS: Objection, that misstates evidence. Again, your games, counsel. Ask a	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A.	Who made that? It would have been Father Dan Griffith, who is our new delegate for safe safe environments. And do you know what he based that on or if he interviewed or on what he based such a determination? Well, I think it he he knew that it wasn't a question of sexual abuse and it was inappropriate behavior. Was that reported to law enforcement? I don't believe it was, no.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A.	We turn that over to the police. Yeah, but if the police don't ask, you don't turn it over, right? No. If we get if we had an allegation that was credible, we would turn it over to the police. Have you ever told the police that you keep files on each of the priests, both in separate locations, some secret locations, some not so secret? MR. HAWS: Objection, that misstates	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. Q.	Who made that? It would have been Father Dan Griffith, who is our new delegate for safe safe environments. And do you know what he based that on or if he interviewed or on what he based such a determination? Well, I think it he he knew that it wasn't a question of sexual abuse and it was inappropriate behavior. Was that reported to law enforcement? I don't believe it was, no.
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A.	We turn that over to the police. Yeah, but if the police don't ask, you don't turn it over, right? No. If we get if we had an allegation that was credible, we would turn it over to the police. Have you ever told the police that you keep files on each of the priests, both in separate locations, some secret locations, some not so secret? MR. HAWS: Objection, that misstates evidence. Again, your games, counsel. Ask a proper question and then he can answer your	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Who made that? It would have been Father Dan Griffith, who is our new delegate for safe safe environments. And do you know what he based that on or if he interviewed or on what he based such a determination? Well, I think it he he knew that it wasn't a question of sexual abuse and it was inappropriate behavior. Was that reported to law enforcement? I don't believe it was, no. Was Gallatin ever reported to law enforcement?
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q.	We turn that over to the police. Yeah, but if the police don't ask, you don't turn it over, right? No. If we get if we had an allegation that was credible, we would turn it over to the police. Have you ever told the police that you keep files on each of the priests, both in separate locations, some secret locations, some not so secret? MR. HAWS: Objection, that misstates evidence. Again, your games, counsel. Ask a proper question and then he can answer your questions.	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	It would have been Father Dan Griffith, who is our new delegate for safe safe environments. And do you know what he based that on or if he interviewed or on what he based such a determination? Well, I think it he he knew that it wasn't a question of sexual abuse and it was inappropriate behavior. Was that reported to law enforcement? I don't believe it was, no. Was Gallatin ever reported to law enforcement? I have no recollection of that.

		109			111
1	Δ	He's a priest, yes. Yes. Has a law degree.	1		BY MR. ANDERSON:
2		I mean, a civil law degree, right?	2	0	You say "we." Who is "we"?
3		Civil law, yes.	3		Well, it would have the information came in
4		So what qualifications does he have in child	4	,	to the civil chancellor and the civil
5	uç.	detection and the criminal investigation of	5		chancellor notified another person on our
6		what constitutes a crime involving children	6		staff, Father McDonough, who was at the time
7		and what doesn't?	7		the delegate for safe environment. And he
8	Α.	I don't know that I can answer that.	8		also informed me that Father McDonough and
9		There have been some public disclosures	9		this Deacon Vomastek were being sent over to
10	٦.	concerning Father Keating and he was either	10		tell Father Father Wehmeyer at the time to
11		removed from ministry or resigned his position	11		leave the premises and to take a leave of
12		on or about the same day that he was sued. Is	12		absence.
13		that your understanding, Archbishop?	13	Q.	When did Jennifer Haselberger first bring to
14	A.	That is my understanding.	14		your attention that she believed that Wehmeyer
15		MR. HAWS: Before you get into	15		posed a risk of harm to the children in the
16		another one, counsel, I'm sorry, just Wehmann	16		archdiocese if he was allowed to continue in
17		is under seal as is Keating, if you get into	17		ministry?
18		that.	18		MR. HAWS: Well, again, you're
19		MR. ANDERSON: This is public and it	19		assuming facts not in evidence. If that's a
20		it's already out there, counsel. He's been	20		statement, I don't know. If the archbishop
21		sued.	21		can answer whether that came to his attention,
22		MR. HAWS: It's our request it's	22		listening to what he asked you, that's fine.
23		under seal and we'll take it up later.	23	A.	Jennifer prepared a memo for me prior to the
24		BY MR. ANDERSON:	24		time that I had made him pastor of Blessed
25	Q.	What did you know about Keating and what he	25		Sacrament of St. Thomas the Apostle, pointing
		110			112
1		had been accused of and how it had been	1		out that five years previously he had
2		handlad hafana Kastina ask arrad and that out	ا ء		DV MD ANDEDCON:
١.,		handled before Keating got sued and that suit	2	0	BY MR. ANDERSON: The question was when now. When did she bring
3	^	made public?	3	Q.	The question was when now. When did she bring
4	A.	made public? The situation surrounding Father Keating	3 4	Q.	The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention?
4 5	A.	made public? The situation surrounding Father Keating happened before my time as archbishop. I was	3 4 5	Q.	The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention? MR. HAWS: You're answering and
4 5 6	A.	made public? The situation surrounding Father Keating happened before my time as archbishop. I was aware that something was going on when I	3 4 5 6	Q.	The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention? MR. HAWS: You're answering and that's fine, Archbishop. Counsel, he can
4 5 6 7	A.	made public? The situation surrounding Father Keating happened before my time as archbishop. I was aware that something was going on when I became coadjutor because I knew a relative of	3 4 5 6 7	Q.	The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention? MR. HAWS: You're answering and that's fine, Archbishop. Counsel, he can answer your question.
4 5 6 7 8	A.	made public? The situation surrounding Father Keating happened before my time as archbishop. I was aware that something was going on when I became coadjutor because I knew a relative of the person who was involved in the case, but I	3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention? MR. HAWS: You're answering and that's fine, Archbishop. Counsel, he can answer your question. MR. ANDERSON: Yeah, I asked a
4 5 6 7 8 9	A.	made public? The situation surrounding Father Keating happened before my time as archbishop. I was aware that something was going on when I became coadjutor because I knew a relative of the person who was involved in the case, but I didn't know I didn't wasn't privy to	3 4 5 6 7	Q.	The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention? MR. HAWS: You're answering and that's fine, Archbishop. Counsel, he can answer your question.
4 5 6 7 8 9	A.	made public? The situation surrounding Father Keating happened before my time as archbishop. I was aware that something was going on when I became coadjutor because I knew a relative of the person who was involved in the case, but I	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention? MR. HAWS: You're answering and that's fine, Archbishop. Counsel, he can answer your question. MR. ANDERSON: Yeah, I asked a question of when now. I'm just trying to get
4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	made public? The situation surrounding Father Keating happened before my time as archbishop. I was aware that something was going on when I became coadjutor because I knew a relative of the person who was involved in the case, but I didn't know I didn't wasn't privy to to the case itself, to all the details of the	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention? MR. HAWS: You're answering and that's fine, Archbishop. Counsel, he can answer your question. MR. ANDERSON: Yeah, I asked a question of when now. I'm just trying to get the anchor for the date here. MR. HAWS: And he's providing that.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10		made public? The situation surrounding Father Keating happened before my time as archbishop. I was aware that something was going on when I became coadjutor because I knew a relative of the person who was involved in the case, but I didn't know I didn't wasn't privy to to the case itself, to all the details of the case.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention? MR. HAWS: You're answering and that's fine, Archbishop. Counsel, he can answer your question. MR. ANDERSON: Yeah, I asked a question of when now. I'm just trying to get the anchor for the date here. MR. HAWS: And he's providing that.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11		made public? The situation surrounding Father Keating happened before my time as archbishop. I was aware that something was going on when I became coadjutor because I knew a relative of the person who was involved in the case, but I didn't know I didn't wasn't privy to to the case itself, to all the details of the case. Can you think of any priests that have neither	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11		The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention? MR. HAWS: You're answering and that's fine, Archbishop. Counsel, he can answer your question. MR. ANDERSON: Yeah, I asked a question of when now. I'm just trying to get the anchor for the date here. MR. HAWS: And he's providing that. I can't tell you the the month or the date,
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		made public? The situation surrounding Father Keating happened before my time as archbishop. I was aware that something was going on when I became coadjutor because I knew a relative of the person who was involved in the case, but I didn't know I didn't wasn't privy to to the case itself, to all the details of the case. Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention? MR. HAWS: You're answering and that's fine, Archbishop. Counsel, he can answer your question. MR. ANDERSON: Yeah, I asked a question of when now. I'm just trying to get the anchor for the date here. MR. HAWS: And he's providing that. I can't tell you the the month or the date, but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14		The situation surrounding Father Keating happened before my time as archbishop. I was aware that something was going on when I became coadjutor because I knew a relative of the person who was involved in the case, but I didn't know I didn't wasn't privy to to the case itself, to all the details of the case. Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have well, let me put it this way. Can you name	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention? MR. HAWS: You're answering and that's fine, Archbishop. Counsel, he can answer your question. MR. ANDERSON: Yeah, I asked a question of when now. I'm just trying to get the anchor for the date here. MR. HAWS: And he's providing that. I can't tell you the the month or the date, but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my making him pastor. He was already parochial
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		The situation surrounding Father Keating happened before my time as archbishop. I was aware that something was going on when I became coadjutor because I knew a relative of the person who was involved in the case, but I didn't know I didn't wasn't privy to to the case itself, to all the details of the case. Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have well, let me put it this way. Can you name for me the priests that actually have been	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14		The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention? MR. HAWS: You're answering and that's fine, Archbishop. Counsel, he can answer your question. MR. ANDERSON: Yeah, I asked a question of when now. I'm just trying to get the anchor for the date here. MR. HAWS: And he's providing that. I can't tell you the the month or the date, but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my making him pastor. He was already parochial administrator of Blessed Sacrament and we
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		The situation surrounding Father Keating happened before my time as archbishop. I was aware that something was going on when I became coadjutor because I knew a relative of the person who was involved in the case, but I didn't know I didn't wasn't privy to to the case itself, to all the details of the case. Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have well, let me put it this way. Can you name for me the priests that actually have been reported by the archdiocese, either you or	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention? MR. HAWS: You're answering and that's fine, Archbishop. Counsel, he can answer your question. MR. ANDERSON: Yeah, I asked a question of when now. I'm just trying to get the anchor for the date here. MR. HAWS: And he's providing that. I can't tell you the the month or the date, but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my making him pastor. He was already parochial administrator of Blessed Sacrament and we were talking BY MR. ANDERSON:
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		The situation surrounding Father Keating happened before my time as archbishop. I was aware that something was going on when I became coadjutor because I knew a relative of the person who was involved in the case, but I didn't know I didn't wasn't privy to to the case itself, to all the details of the case. Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have well, let me put it this way. Can you name for me the priests that actually have been reported by the archdiocese, either you or somebody at your direction, to law enforcement	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Α.	The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention? MR. HAWS: You're answering and that's fine, Archbishop. Counsel, he can answer your question. MR. ANDERSON: Yeah, I asked a question of when now. I'm just trying to get the anchor for the date here. MR. HAWS: And he's providing that. I can't tell you the the month or the date, but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my making him pastor. He was already parochial administrator of Blessed Sacrament and we were talking BY MR. ANDERSON:
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17		The situation surrounding Father Keating happened before my time as archbishop. I was aware that something was going on when I became coadjutor because I knew a relative of the person who was involved in the case, but I didn't know I didn't wasn't privy to to the case itself, to all the details of the case. Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have well, let me put it this way. Can you name for me the priests that actually have been reported by the archdiocese, either you or somebody at your direction, to law enforcement for suspicions of sexual abuse under the	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Α.	The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention? MR. HAWS: You're answering and that's fine, Archbishop. Counsel, he can answer your question. MR. ANDERSON: Yeah, I asked a question of when now. I'm just trying to get the anchor for the date here. MR. HAWS: And he's providing that. I can't tell you the the month or the date, but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my making him pastor. He was already parochial administrator of Blessed Sacrament and we were talking BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's just get the when so we're talking
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18		The situation surrounding Father Keating happened before my time as archbishop. I was aware that something was going on when I became coadjutor because I knew a relative of the person who was involved in the case, but I didn't know I didn't wasn't privy to to the case itself, to all the details of the case. Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have well, let me put it this way. Can you name for me the priests that actually have been reported by the archdiocese, either you or somebody at your direction, to law enforcement for suspicions of sexual abuse under the mandatory reporting act?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Α.	The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention? MR. HAWS: You're answering and that's fine, Archbishop. Counsel, he can answer your question. MR. ANDERSON: Yeah, I asked a question of when now. I'm just trying to get the anchor for the date here. MR. HAWS: And he's providing that. I can't tell you the the month or the date, but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my making him pastor. He was already parochial administrator of Blessed Sacrament and we were talking BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's just get the when so we're talking about the right time frame here. You're talking about sometime in 2008, right? Right.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20		The situation surrounding Father Keating happened before my time as archbishop. I was aware that something was going on when I became coadjutor because I knew a relative of the person who was involved in the case, but I didn't know I didn't wasn't privy to to the case itself, to all the details of the case. Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have well, let me put it this way. Can you name for me the priests that actually have been reported by the archdiocese, either you or somebody at your direction, to law enforcement for suspicions of sexual abuse under the mandatory reporting act? MR. HAWS: You're talking about since he became archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention? MR. HAWS: You're answering and that's fine, Archbishop. Counsel, he can answer your question. MR. ANDERSON: Yeah, I asked a question of when now. I'm just trying to get the anchor for the date here. MR. HAWS: And he's providing that. I can't tell you the the month or the date, but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my making him pastor. He was already parochial administrator of Blessed Sacrament and we were talking BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's just get the when so we're talking about the right time frame here. You're talking about sometime in 2008, right? Right. And you're saying that it was when Wehmeyer
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23		The situation surrounding Father Keating happened before my time as archbishop. I was aware that something was going on when I became coadjutor because I knew a relative of the person who was involved in the case, but I didn't know I didn't wasn't privy to to the case itself, to all the details of the case. Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have well, let me put it this way. Can you name for me the priests that actually have been reported by the archdiocese, either you or somebody at your direction, to law enforcement for suspicions of sexual abuse under the mandatory reporting act? MR. HAWS: You're talking about since he became archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. The case of the one case under my tenure	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q.	The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention? MR. HAWS: You're answering and that's fine, Archbishop. Counsel, he can answer your question. MR. ANDERSON: Yeah, I asked a question of when now. I'm just trying to get the anchor for the date here. MR. HAWS: And he's providing that. I can't tell you the the month or the date, but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my making him pastor. He was already parochial administrator of Blessed Sacrament and we were talking BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's just get the when so we're talking about the right time frame here. You're talking about sometime in 2008, right? Right. And you're saying that it was when Wehmeyer was at what parish?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	The situation surrounding Father Keating happened before my time as archbishop. I was aware that something was going on when I became coadjutor because I knew a relative of the person who was involved in the case, but I didn't know I didn't wasn't privy to to the case itself, to all the details of the case. Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have well, let me put it this way. Can you name for me the priests that actually have been reported by the archdiocese, either you or somebody at your direction, to law enforcement for suspicions of sexual abuse under the mandatory reporting act? MR. HAWS: You're talking about since he became archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	The question was when now. When did she bring this risk to your attention? MR. HAWS: You're answering and that's fine, Archbishop. Counsel, he can answer your question. MR. ANDERSON: Yeah, I asked a question of when now. I'm just trying to get the anchor for the date here. MR. HAWS: And he's providing that. I can't tell you the the month or the date, but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my making him pastor. He was already parochial administrator of Blessed Sacrament and we were talking BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's just get the when so we're talking about the right time frame here. You're talking about sometime in 2008, right? Right. And you're saying that it was when Wehmeyer was at what parish?

		113			115
1	Q.	And are you able to identify the month in	1		believe that he was on the monitoring program
2		2008?	2		based on that previous incident.
3	Α.	It was shortly after I had become archbishop,	3	Q.	Yeah. I'm looking at some records and I think
ı		I became archbishop on the 2nd of May, so I	4		that's correct. It looks like he had been on
,		believe it would have been in the month of	5		monitoring for four years as of 2009. Does
,		June.	6		that sound right?
,	Q.	And at that time, what did you learn about	7	A.	That sounds right.
3		Wehmeyer's fitness as a priest to continue in	8	Q.	Okay. Did you become aware, at least in 2009,
9		ministry and the risk that may be posed by it?	9		then, that he'd been in monitoring for
0	Α.	The information that Jennifer brought to my	10		misconduct in 2004 and in 2006 for seeking out
1		attention was that Father Wehmeyer had a same-	11		sexual encounters with 18-, 19-year-olds?
2		sex attraction, that he had approached two	12	A.	I didn't know about that second incident. I
3		young men in their mid-20s at a book store of	13		did know about the first incident, which
4		some sort and made an advance on them. That	14		happened, I think, in 2004 in a book store
5		was reported to the I think that was five	15		somewhere.
6		years previously, that was reported to the	16		MR. HAWS: And I don't think,
7		Chancery and Father Wehmeyer was sent off to a	17		counsel, your words of 18, 19, I don't know
8		rehabilitation program, a clinic, and came	18		that that's what the Archbishop testified to.
9		back and had a I mean, it confirmed the	19		You can ask him that. Again, you've inserted
0		fact that he was same-sex attracted and he was	20		your own facts
1		put on the monitoring program. He was to do	21		MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking him if
22		therapy once a month and spiritual direction	22		knew.
23		once a month. And I obviously didn't see him	23		MR. HAWS: Well, how is he he's
.o 24		being same-sex attracted as an indication that	24		answered he knew, but you have your little
25		he had any interest sexually in young children	25		sound bite. It's completely inappropriate yet
		114			116
1		and that he was a pedophile. I had no reason	1		again that you insert your facts or what you
2		to believe that he was. And I believe that he	2		want to be the facts for whatever reasons.
3		was fit at that time to take on these two	3		Let's get to what the truth is and ask the
4		parishes.	4		questions that the Archbishop can provide you.
5	Q.	There's some indication that in February of	5		Try to get to the truth and not made-up facts.
6	٠.	2009, Rourke was his monitor. Do you have a	6		MR. ANDERSON: That little speech
7		recollection of that?	7		doesn't count on our time. And look at the
8	Α.	I think that would be true.	8		documents.
9	Q.	And that you signed on to a monitoring plan at	9		MR. HAWS: You ask him and then he
10	α.	that time. Do you recall that?	10		can answer. He can answer. If that's what it
11	Α.	That I signed on? Could you explain that?	11		is, then, fine, but don't just say things.
12	Q.	Did you sign on to monitoring plans?	12		Ask him to answer those.
13	A.	For whom, please?	13		BY MR. ANDERSON:
13	Q.	Each of the priests that were being monitored	14	Q.	
15	٠.	for sexual abuse.	15	-4.	well, let me put it this way. In 2009, did
15 16	Α.	That program was already in place when I	16		you believe that Wehmeyer was fit to continue
17	Λ.	became archbishop.	17		in ministry without informing any of the
18	Q.		18		parishioners and the public that he was on the
18 19	G(+)	monitoring, didn't it require you or, as a	19		monitoring program?
19 20		matter of practice and protocol, to approve	20	Α.	
		that?	21	- **	that we had informed the trustees that he was
21 22	٨	Yes, that would have that would be true.	22		on the monitoring program.
22 23	A. Q.	And when did you place, then, Wehmeyer on the	23	Q.	And you didn't inform anybody other than those
23 24	u.	monitoring program?	24		in the official position of the archdiocese,
2 4 25	٨	I believe, and I could be wrong on this, I	25		so that would be your chancellors, the vicar
40	Α.	Theuse, and I could be salong on this, I		of 20	

		117			119
1		general, yourself and the monitors, correct?	1 2	0	BY MR. ANDERSON: Did Father Laird warn you against making him
2	Α.			Q.	
3		to happen today, we would disclose to the	3	٨	pastor? He did.
4	_	trustees.	4		
5	Q.	We're talking about in 2009 now, okay?	5	Q.	And he told you that there were questions
6	Α.	Uh huh.	6		about his fitness to be in ministry, much less
7	Q.	Is that correct?	7		to be a pastor, didn't he?
8	Α.	Correct.	8	Α.	
9	Q.	In April of 2009, do you recall receiving	9	_	And in was that a yes?
10		information from Haselberger about concerns	10	A.	That's what he told me. I he said he had
11		about a change in Wehmeyer's status from being	11		an unstable personality, but Father Laird
12		the business administrator to being the	12		clearly didn't like Father Wehmeyer and there
13		pastor?	13	_	was a I think a bias there.
14	Α.	Well, that would would have happened, I	14	Q.	, , , , , ,
15		think, in 2008, if I'm not mistaken.	15		between Laird and Wehmeyer?
16	Q.	Yeah, but she raised concern in 2009 to you is	16	Α.	
17		my question. Do you remember, you know, you	17	Q.	
18		made that decision in 2008?	18		Laird was speaking for the safety of the
19	A.	I thought I had. Could have been 2009.	19		potential children where he was serving as
20	Q.	Okay. Let's assume, then, that you made the	20		pastor?
21		decision in 2008, do you recall Haselberger	21	A.	·
22		bringing the concern to you about why that was	22		interest in in sexually abusing children,
23		done?	23		there was no indication at all.
24	A.	She brought the concern to me that he about	24		(Discussion out of the hearing of
25		the incident that I told you about in the book	25		the court reporter)
		118	١.		120
1		store and that he was same-sex attracted.	1	•	BY MR. ANDERSON:
2		store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of	2	Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and
2 3		store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	2 3	Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've
2 3 4		store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4	Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and
2 3	Q.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns	2 3 4 5	Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell
2 3 4	Q.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been	2 3 4 5 6	Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his
2 3 4 5	Q.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been made and in the file, correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised
2 3 4 5 6	Α.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer
2 3 4 5 6 7		store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Α.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Α.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Α.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality? No. I don't remember that at all.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11		BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustees
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustees of the parish.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When? At that time before I made him pastor.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustees of the parish. So when did you learn that McDonough had not
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Α.	BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustees of the parish. So when did you learn that McDonough had not done what
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When? At that time before I made him pastor. When you made him pastor and changed his status from business administrator to pastor,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Α.	BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustees of the parish. So when did you learn that McDonough had not done what I think it was in the last week of September.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When? At that time before I made him pastor. When you made him pastor and changed his	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustees of the parish. So when did you learn that McDonough had not done what I think it was in the last week of September. Of what year?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q. A.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When? At that time before I made him pastor. When you made him pastor and changed his status from business administrator to pastor,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A.	BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustees of the parish. So when did you learn that McDonough had not done what I think it was in the last week of September. Of what year? Of 2013.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When? At that time before I made him pastor. When you made him pastor and changed his status from business administrator to pastor, did you know that he was a risk of harm?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustees of the parish. So when did you learn that McDonough had not done what I think it was in the last week of September. Of what year? Of 2013. Did anyone ever tell you or did you ever learn
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When? At that time before I made him pastor. When you made him pastor and changed his status from business administrator to pastor, did you know that he was a risk of harm? I did not know. I would have not have made	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A.	BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustees of the parish. So when did you learn that McDonough had not done what I think it was in the last week of September. Of what year? Of 2013. Did anyone ever tell you or did you ever learn from review of the file that Curtis Wehmeyer
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When? At that time before I made him pastor. When you made him pastor and changed his status from business administrator to pastor, did you know that he was a risk of harm? I did not know. I would have not have made him pastor if I'd known.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A.	BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustees of the parish. So when did you learn that McDonough had not done what I think it was in the last week of September. Of what year? Of 2013. Did anyone ever tell you or did you ever learn
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When? At that time before I made him pastor. When you made him pastor and changed his status from business administrator to pastor, did you know that he was a risk of harm? I did not know. I would have not have made him pastor if I'd known. He proved to be, didn't he?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A.	BY MR. ANDERSON: When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustees of the parish. So when did you learn that McDonough had not done what I think it was in the last week of September. Of what year? Of 2013. Did anyone ever tell you or did you ever learn from review of the file that Curtis Wehmeyer
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	store and that he was same-sex attracted. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And she also raised with you the concerns about the St. Luke's findings that had been made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When? At that time before I made him pastor. When you made him pastor and changed his status from business administrator to pastor, did you know that he was a risk of harm? I did not know. I would have not have made him pastor if I'd known. He proved to be, didn't he? Unfortunately (Nods head).	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	When you read the St. Luke's report and received the other information you've described at the time you made him pastor and continued him in ministry, did you tell anybody at the parish what you knew about his history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustees of the parish. So when did you learn that McDonough had not done what I think it was in the last week of September. Of what year? Of 2013. Did anyone ever tell you or did you ever learn from review of the file that Curtis Wehmeyer had been restricted from working with youth in 2004? No.

		121			123
1	Q.	Had you ever heard that before I made that	1		didn't know
2		assertion today?	2	A.	No. I didn't know he was on monitoring.
3	A.	I had not.	3	Q.	I said you didn't know that, you didn't know
4		(Discussion out of the hearing of	4		about the other things. At that time after
5		the court reporter)	5		the DWI, did you call Curtis Wehmeyer and say,
6		BY MR. ANDERSON:	6		"I need to get to the bottom of this," and ask
7	Q.	Did you learn that Curtis Wehmeyer had gotten	7		him if he had been engaging in inappropriate
8		a DUI in 2009?	8		sexual contact of any kind with anybody?
9	Α.	I did.	9	Α.	During that time period, I called him in four
10	Q.	How?	10		times from reports that I had gotten in the
11	Α.	It was reported to us. It was after I had	11		parish about his anger management or
12		made him pastor and it was reported to us, I	12		mismanagement, I would say, but I didn't have
13		think, through Father McDonough.	13		the knowledge at that time to question him on
14	Q.	And did you also learn that as a part of that	14		his on any sexual activity.
15	•	arrest relating to the DUI, he had been trying	15	Q.	Well, you knew about the St. Luke's report, he
16		to solicit some young people to a party with	16		was a sexual addict, you knew that?
17		him?	17	Α.	
18	Α.	I don't recall that as part of the DUI.	18		been five years before and he had been in
19	Q.	-	19		therapy and he had been in spiritual direction
20	-	either what you were told or learned?	20		and St. Luke's report indicated that he was
21	Α.	I learned that he was on a camping trip and	21		fit to go back into ministry.
22		that he went into kind of a 7-11-type place	22	Q.	Well, if you had reason to call him in on four
23		and they noticed that he was unstable in his	23		different times and ask him about certain
24		walk and someone called the police and they	24		things not pertaining to his sexuality, why
25		came and and stopped him from driving and	25		didn't you ask him about his sexual conduct or
		122			124
1		gave him the citation.	1		possible misconduct? Didn't you want to know?
2	Q.	Were you aware that when he was arrested for	1		
3			2	Α.	Well, those were not things that had been
			3	Α.	Well, those were not things that had been reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual
4		the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his	II.	Α.	
4 5	Α.	the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer?	3	A.	reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual
5	Α.	the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer? I was not aware of that. I knew that he was	3 4	Α.	reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual nature that had been reported to me except the
5 6	A.	the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer? I was not aware of that. I knew that he was friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't	3 4 5	A. Q.	reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual nature that had been reported to me except the St. Luke's remarks and the report of the 2004 incident.
5 6 7		the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer? I was not aware of that. I knew that he was friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me.	3 4 5 6		reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual nature that had been reported to me except the St. Luke's remarks and the report of the 2004 incident.
5 6 7 8	A. Q.	the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer? I was not aware of that. I knew that he was friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was	3 4 5 6 7		reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual nature that had been reported to me except the St. Luke's remarks and the report of the 2004 incident. But sometimes the way you get information,
5 6 7 8 9	Q.	the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer? I was not aware of that. I knew that he was friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring?	3 4 5 6 7 8		reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual nature that had been reported to me except the St. Luke's remarks and the report of the 2004 incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him?
5 6 7 8 9	Q. A.	the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer? I was not aware of that. I knew that he was friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual nature that had been reported to me except the St. Luke's remarks and the report of the 2004 incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to.
5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer? I was not aware of that. I knew that he was friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q.	reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual nature that had been reported to me except the St. Luke's remarks and the report of the 2004 incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A.	the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer? I was not aware of that. I knew that he was friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q.	reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual nature that had been reported to me except the St. Luke's remarks and the report of the 2004 incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A.	the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer? I was not aware of that. I knew that he was friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q.	reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual nature that had been reported to me except the St. Luke's remarks and the report of the 2004 incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A.	the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer? I was not aware of that. I knew that he was friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up teenagers to go back to the campground to	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q.	reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual nature that had been reported to me except the St. Luke's remarks and the report of the 2004 incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q.	the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer? I was not aware of that. I knew that he was friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up teenagers to go back to the campground to party?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q.	reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual nature that had been reported to me except the St. Luke's remarks and the report of the 2004 incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of at least a year and that I had received
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer? I was not aware of that. I knew that he was friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up teenagers to go back to the campground to party? No, sir.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q.	reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual nature that had been reported to me except the St. Luke's remarks and the report of the 2004 incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of at least a year and that I had received that report no. That would that would
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q.	the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer? I was not aware of that. I knew that he was friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up teenagers to go back to the campground to party? No, sir. Having heard that, is that the first time	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q.	reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual nature that had been reported to me except the St. Luke's remarks and the report of the 2004 incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of at least a year and that I had received that report no. That would that would have been in 2004. I'm getting confused here.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q.	the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer? I was not aware of that. I knew that he was friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up teenagers to go back to the campground to party? No, sir. Having heard that, is that the first time you've heard that?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q.	reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual nature that had been reported to me except the St. Luke's remarks and the report of the 2004 incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of at least a year and that I had received that report no. That would that would have been in 2004. I'm getting confused here. And I had to deal with the situation of what
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer? I was not aware of that. I knew that he was friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up teenagers to go back to the campground to party? No, sir. Having heard that, is that the first time you've heard that? I believe so, yes. I didn't know that.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q.	reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual nature that had been reported to me except the St. Luke's remarks and the report of the 2004 incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of at least a year and that I had received that report no. That would that would have been in 2004. I'm getting confused here. And I had to deal with the situation of what was current in his administration and that
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q.	the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer? I was not aware of that. I knew that he was friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up teenagers to go back to the campground to party? No, sir. Having heard that, is that the first time you've heard that? I believe so, yes. I didn't know that. Does that alarm you?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 166 17 18 19	Q. A. Q.	reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual nature that had been reported to me except the St. Luke's remarks and the report of the 2004 incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of at least a year and that I had received that report no. That would that would have been in 2004. I'm getting confused here. And I had to deal with the situation of what was current in his administration and that happened to be the question of his getting
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer? I was not aware of that. I knew that he was friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up teenagers to go back to the campground to party? No, sir. Having heard that, is that the first time you've heard that? I believe so, yes. I didn't know that. Does that alarm you? It does.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q.	reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual nature that had been reported to me except the St. Luke's remarks and the report of the 2004 incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of at least a year and that I had received that report no. That would that would have been in 2004. I'm getting confused here. And I had to deal with the situation of what was current in his administration and that happened to be the question of his getting along with staff, his anger mismanagement,
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer? I was not aware of that. I knew that he was friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up teenagers to go back to the campground to party? No, sir. Having heard that, is that the first time you've heard that? I believe so, yes. I didn't know that. Does that alarm you? It does.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual nature that had been reported to me except the St. Luke's remarks and the report of the 2004 incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of at least a year and that I had received that report no. That would that would have been in 2004. I'm getting confused here. And I had to deal with the situation of what was current in his administration and that happened to be the question of his getting along with staff, his anger mismanagement, those were the the topics that were on the table.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his criminal lawyer? I was not aware of that. I knew that he was friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up teenagers to go back to the campground to party? No, sir. Having heard that, is that the first time you've heard that? I believe so, yes. I didn't know that. Does that alarm you? It does. And would it have alarmed you if you had been	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. A.	reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual nature that had been reported to me except the St. Luke's remarks and the report of the 2004 incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of at least a year and that I had received that report no. That would that would have been in 2004. I'm getting confused here. And I had to deal with the situation of what was current in his administration and that happened to be the question of his getting along with staff, his anger mismanagement, those were the the topics that were on the table.

25 Q. You didn't know he was on monitoring, you

1		125			127
	Α.	125 I don't believe that.	1	Α.	No.
2	Q.	Well, then, what was Scerbo concerned about as	2	Q.	What is she?
3	oq.	expressed to you? It was sexual issues,	3	Α.	She is the she's the chancellor for
4		wasn't it?	4		canonical affairs.
5	Α.	No. Scerbo never expressed any sexual	5	Q.	Okay. And when was such a list first compiled
6		concerns to me.	6		for your eyes?
7	Q.	What was the basis for him being concerned	7	Α.	In October of 2013.
8		about his unfitness to be and continue in	8	Q.	And how many priests or deacons were on it?
9		ministry, if not sexual?	9	A.	My recollection is that there were 36 on the
10	Α.	Are you talking about Scerbo	10		original list.
11	Q.	Laird, I mean, excuse me.	11	Q.	And then how many that was the original
12	Α.	Okay. He never mentioned anything to me about	12		list of the credibly accused as has been
13		his whole sexual nature. His concern	13		described you're talking about?
14		primarily, as I recall it, was that he said he	14	A.	Correct.
15		didn't think he had a stable personality.	15	Q.	And then were there any added to that?
16	Q.	Did you ever tell anybody to get the 2009	16		Because that list had been compiled originally
17		police report that reflects what I just told	17		in 2004. We're now in 2009. Any new names?
18		you about him and the teenagers?	18	A.	2013.
19	A.	I did not I I wasn't I was aware of	19	Q.	2013.
20		the the arrest, but I wasn't aware aware	20	A.	There were subsequently another nine that were
21		of the other incident that you just alluded	21		added to the list.
22		to.	22	Q.	Any of those now on the credibly accused
23	Q.	Did you tell anyone to get the 2009 report?	23		publicly disclosed?
24	A.	No. I don't believe so.	24	A.	They're all publicly disclosed and they're all
25	Q.	You knew there was a police report?	25		out of ministry.
		126		_	128
1	A.	Sure, I would have known there was a police	1	Q.	All nine?
2		report.	2	Α.	Vac out of ministry without faculties to
3					Yes, out of ministry without faculties to
1		(Discussion out of the hearing of	3		function as a priest.
4		(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	3 4	Q.	function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused
5		(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	3 4 5		function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of
5	Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When is the first time you asked that a list	3 4 5 6	Q.	function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of 2013?
5 6 7	Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When is the first time you asked that a list of abusers be compiled, both accused or	3 4 5 6 7		function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of 2013? No.
5 6 7 8		(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When is the first time you asked that a list of abusers be compiled, both accused or credibly accused?	3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of 2013? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of
5 6 7 8 9	Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When is the first time you asked that a list of abusers be compiled, both accused or credibly accused? When was the first time I asked that that I	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of 2013? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)
5 6 7 8 9		(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When is the first time you asked that a list of abusers be compiled, both accused or credibly accused? When was the first time I asked that that I believe it would have been in October when we	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of 2013? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:
5 6 7 8 9 10	Α.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When is the first time you asked that a list of abusers be compiled, both accused or credibly accused? When was the first time I asked that that I believe it would have been in October when we were making our plans to do disclosure.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of 2013? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever ask anybody to compile one or
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When is the first time you asked that a list of abusers be compiled, both accused or credibly accused? When was the first time I asked that that I believe it would have been in October when we were making our plans to do disclosure. You're talking about October of	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A.	function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of 2013? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever ask anybody to compile one or prepare one or give you one?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When is the first time you asked that a list of abusers be compiled, both accused or credibly accused? When was the first time I asked that that I believe it would have been in October when we were making our plans to do disclosure. You're talking about October of 2013.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q.	function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of 2013? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever ask anybody to compile one or prepare one or give you one? I did not.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When is the first time you asked that a list of abusers be compiled, both accused or credibly accused? When was the first time I asked that that I believe it would have been in October when we were making our plans to do disclosure. You're talking about October of 2013. And who did you ask to do that?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A.	function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of 2013? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever ask anybody to compile one or prepare one or give you one? I did not.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When is the first time you asked that a list of abusers be compiled, both accused or credibly accused? When was the first time I asked that that I believe it would have been in October when we were making our plans to do disclosure. You're talking about October of 2013. And who did you ask to do that? It would have been the members of the staff,	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q.	function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of 2013? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever ask anybody to compile one or prepare one or give you one? I did not. As the archbishop, isn't your first goal and
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When is the first time you asked that a list of abusers be compiled, both accused or credibly accused? When was the first time I asked that that I believe it would have been in October when we were making our plans to do disclosure. You're talking about October of 2013. And who did you ask to do that? It would have been the members of the staff, the canonical chancellor, the civil chancellor	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q.	function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of 2013? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever ask anybody to compile one or prepare one or give you one? I did not. As the archbishop, isn't your first goal and primary to make sure first the children's souls are safe in the archdiocese?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When is the first time you asked that a list of abusers be compiled, both accused or credibly accused? When was the first time I asked that that I believe it would have been in October when we were making our plans to do disclosure. You're talking about October of 2013. And who did you ask to do that? It would have been the members of the staff, the canonical chancellor, the civil chancellor and the delegate for safe environment.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of 2013? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever ask anybody to compile one or prepare one or give you one? I did not. As the archbishop, isn't your first goal and primary to make sure first the children's souls are safe in the archdiocese?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When is the first time you asked that a list of abusers be compiled, both accused or credibly accused? When was the first time I asked that that I believe it would have been in October when we were making our plans to do disclosure. You're talking about October of 2013. And who did you ask to do that? It would have been the members of the staff, the canonical chancellor, the civil chancellor	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of 2013? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever ask anybody to compile one or prepare one or give you one? I did not. As the archbishop, isn't your first goal and primary to make sure first the children's souls are safe in the archdiocese? Certainly is. It's my primary goal, to make sure that children are safe.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When is the first time you asked that a list of abusers be compiled, both accused or credibly accused? When was the first time I asked that that I believe it would have been in October when we were making our plans to do disclosure. You're talking about October of 2013. And who did you ask to do that? It would have been the members of the staff, the canonical chancellor, the civil chancellor and the delegate for safe environment. And, specifically, who are you talking about	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of 2013? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever ask anybody to compile one or prepare one or give you one? I did not. As the archbishop, isn't your first goal and primary to make sure first the children's souls are safe in the archdiocese? Certainly is. It's my primary goal, to make sure that children are safe.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When is the first time you asked that a list of abusers be compiled, both accused or credibly accused? When was the first time I asked that that I believe it would have been in October when we were making our plans to do disclosure. You're talking about October of 2013. And who did you ask to do that? It would have been the members of the staff, the canonical chancellor, the civil chancellor and the delegate for safe environment. And, specifically, who are you talking about here?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of 2013? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever ask anybody to compile one or prepare one or give you one? I did not. As the archbishop, isn't your first goal and primary to make sure first the children's souls are safe in the archdiocese? Certainly is. It's my primary goal, to make sure that children are safe. Well, then, why wouldn't you make making sure
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When is the first time you asked that a list of abusers be compiled, both accused or credibly accused? When was the first time I asked that that I believe it would have been in October when we were making our plans to do disclosure. You're talking about October of 2013. And who did you ask to do that? It would have been the members of the staff, the canonical chancellor, the civil chancellor and the delegate for safe environment. And, specifically, who are you talking about here? I'm talking about Father Dan Griffith, talking	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of 2013? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever ask anybody to compile one or prepare one or give you one? I did not. As the archbishop, isn't your first goal and primary to make sure first the children's souls are safe in the archdiocese? Certainly is. It's my primary goal, to make sure that children are safe. Well, then, why wouldn't you make making sure you get all the information possible from all those under your charge about
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When is the first time you asked that a list of abusers be compiled, both accused or credibly accused? When was the first time I asked that that I believe it would have been in October when we were making our plans to do disclosure. You're talking about October of 2013. And who did you ask to do that? It would have been the members of the staff, the canonical chancellor, the civil chancellor and the delegate for safe environment. And, specifically, who are you talking about here? I'm talking about Father Dan Griffith, talking about Joe Kueppers, I'm talking about Susan	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of 2013? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever ask anybody to compile one or prepare one or give you one? I did not. As the archbishop, isn't your first goal and primary to make sure first the children's souls are safe in the archdiocese? Certainly is. It's my primary goal, to make sure that children are safe. Well, then, why wouldn't you make making sure you get all the information possible from all those under your charge about
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When is the first time you asked that a list of abusers be compiled, both accused or credibly accused? When was the first time I asked that that I believe it would have been in October when we were making our plans to do disclosure. You're talking about October of 2013. And who did you ask to do that? It would have been the members of the staff, the canonical chancellor, the civil chancellor and the delegate for safe environment. And, specifically, who are you talking about here? I'm talking about Father Dan Griffith, talking about Joe Kueppers, I'm talking about Susan Wilhern.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of 2013? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever ask anybody to compile one or prepare one or give you one? I did not. As the archbishop, isn't your first goal and primary to make sure first the children's souls are safe in the archdiocese? Certainly is. It's my primary goal, to make sure that children are safe. Well, then, why wouldn't you make making sure you get all the information possible from all those under your charge about Well, I had
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: When is the first time you asked that a list of abusers be compiled, both accused or credibly accused? When was the first time I asked that that I believe it would have been in October when we were making our plans to do disclosure. You're talking about October of 2013. And who did you ask to do that? It would have been the members of the staff, the canonical chancellor, the civil chancellor and the delegate for safe environment. And, specifically, who are you talking about here? I'm talking about Father Dan Griffith, talking about Joe Kueppers, I'm talking about Susan Wilhern. Susan who?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	function as a priest. Did you ever see any lists of priests accused of sexual abuse of minors before October of 2013? No. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you ever ask anybody to compile one or prepare one or give you one? I did not. As the archbishop, isn't your first goal and primary to make sure first the children's souls are safe in the archdiocese? Certainly is. It's my primary goal, to make sure that children are safe. Well, then, why wouldn't you make making sure you get all the information possible from all those under your charge about Well, I had Just a minute. Let me finish who could pose a risk of harm to those children?

		129			131
1		with Father McDonough and others when I first	1		MR. HAWS: Well, objection, that
2		became coadjutor archbishop. I knew that they	2		misstates evidence. I'm not sure that the
3		were under the monitoring system and I felt	3		Archbishop has a
4		that they were not putting children at risk.	4		BY MR. ANDERSON:
5	Q.	But that was back in 2008. We're now in 2013.	5	Q.	You can answer the question. There's a
6		Why hadn't you done more before?	6		difference between disclosing names to the
7	Α.	Well, I think we have done more. I mean,	7		public and turning over files concerning those
8		we've done the VIRTUS program, as I indicated,	8		names to law enforcement, correct?
9		we've done background checks on everyone,	9		There would be a difference, yes.
10		we've had seminars and programs for our clergy	10	Q.	Okay. Let's talk about those two things.
11		and for our staff. So we it isn't isn't	11		You're saying you turned over the names to the
12		as if we weren't working on this. And, as	12	_	public, right?
13		I've said before, that our number one priority	13	Α.	Yes.
14		is to make sure the children are safe.	14	Q.	Yes?
15	Q.	When you got the compilation in 2013 in	15	Α.	Yes.
16		October, was that made publicly known?	16	Q.	Okay. How many of those files of those names
17	A.	Yes.	17		of offenders that were made public were turned
18	Q.	To all the people?	18		over by the archdiocese to law enforcement?
19	A.	That was publicly disclosed, yes.	19	A.	I can't answer that. I'm sorry.
20	Q.	And did you turn any of the files pertaining	20	Q.	Can you answer that any were?
21		to any of those and/or all of those accused	21	Α.	No.
22		offenders over to law enforcement agencies?	22	Q.	Is it correct to say that no file had ever
23	A.	To my knowledge, we did not. They were all	23		been turned over after termination had been
24		out of ministry.	24		made and a priest was credibly accused to law
25	Q.	Yeah, but they may have been guilty of crimes,	25		enforcement until and unless law enforcement
		130			132
1		130 right?	1		132 asked?
1 2	A.		1 2		asked? MR. HAWS: Object to foundation.
	A.	right?	1		asked?
2	A.	right? That could be. And so I believe some of them	2		asked? MR. HAWS: Object to foundation.
2	A. Q.	right? That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to	2 3		asked? MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the
2 3 4	_	right? That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police.	2 3 4	A.	asked? MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop?
2 3 4 5	Q.	right? That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police. But you don't know which ones, do you?	2 3 4 5	A.	asked? MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes.
2 3 4 5 6	Q. A.	right? That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police. But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't.	2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	asked? MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A.	right? That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police. But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not	2 3 4 5 6 7		asked? MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A.	right? That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police. But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it fair to say that your answer, then,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A.	right? That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police. But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look it, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A.	right? That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police. But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look it, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A.	That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police. But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look it, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A.	That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police. But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12		MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look it, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A.	That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police. But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look it, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A.	That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police. But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14		MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look it, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether it's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q.	right? That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police. But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look it, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether it's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey County, Hennepin County, let's just do that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q.	That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police. But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, the question was, you made the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look it, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether it's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey County, Hennepin County, let's just do that voluntarily without a request"? As far as you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q.	That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police. But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, the question was, you made the conscious choice to not turn all the files	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look it, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether it's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey County, Hennepin County, let's just do that voluntarily without a request"? As far as you can tell or remember, you've never made that decision?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. Q.	That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police. But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, the question was, you made the conscious choice to not turn all the files over to law enforcement, correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q.	MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look it, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether it's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey County, Hennepin County, let's just do that voluntarily without a request"? As far as you can tell or remember, you've never made that decision?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. Q.	That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police. But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, the question was, you made the conscious choice to not turn all the files over to law enforcement, correct? I don't believe it was a conscious decision.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q.	MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look it, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether it's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey County, Hennepin County, let's just do that voluntarily without a request"? As far as you can tell or remember, you've never made that decision? No. I think that there were cases that were turned over to the police in in December, I believe with Father Gallatin
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. Q.	That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police. But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, the question was, you made the conscious choice to not turn all the files over to law enforcement, correct? I don't believe it was a conscious decision. I think we were trying to disclose to the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q.	MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look it, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether it's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey County, Hennepin County, let's just do that voluntarily without a request"? As far as you can tell or remember, you've never made that decision? No. I think that there were cases that were turned over to the police in in December, I believe with Father Gallatin
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. Q.	That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police. But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, the question was, you made the conscious choice to not turn all the files over to law enforcement, correct? I don't believe it was a conscious decision. I think we were trying to disclose to the public for the safety of children those who	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q.	MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look it, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether it's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey County, Hennepin County, let's just do that voluntarily without a request"? As far as you can tell or remember, you've never made that decision? No. I think that there were cases that were turned over to the police in in December, I believe with Father Gallatin Okay. Now we're talking about December of 2013.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A.	That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police. But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, the question was, you made the conscious choice to not turn all the files over to law enforcement, correct? I don't believe it was a conscious decision. I think we were trying to disclose to the public for the safety of children those who had abused.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look it, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether it's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey County, Hennepin County, let's just do that voluntarily without a request"? As far as you can tell or remember, you've never made that decision? No. I think that there were cases that were turned over to the police in in December, I believe with Father Gallatin Okay. Now we're talking about December of 2013.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A.	That could be. And so I believe some of them would have been already been turned over to the police. But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, the question was, you made the conscious choice to not turn all the files over to law enforcement, correct? I don't believe it was a conscious decision. I think we were trying to disclose to the public for the safety of children those who had abused. But there's a difference between identifying	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. Q. A. Q.	MR. HAWS: Object to foundation. Are you talking about while he's been the archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look it, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether it's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey County, Hennepin County, let's just do that voluntarily without a request"? As far as you can tell or remember, you've never made that decision? No. I think that there were cases that were turned over to the police in in December, I believe with Father Gallatin Okay. Now we're talking about December of 2013.

		133			135
1		other two.	1		quinquennial report?
2		(Discussion out of the hearing of	2	Α.	I don't recall right off the top of my head.
3		the court reporter)	3		The quinquennial report would have been, I
,		BY MR. ANDERSON:	4		wanna say, 2010, but I'm not sure about that
	Q.		5		and so I just don't have that recollection
5	Œ.	enforcement, to the police?	6		right now.
) -	Α.	I believe we did.	7	Q.	Did you report Shelley to the C.D.F.?
7		To whom?	8	Α.	I don't recall.
8	Q.		9		Isn't that something you would recall if you
9	Α.		10	Œ.	had?
0	_	Department.	11	۸	It should be, I agree. I would be
1	Q.	Had they requested or did you do that on your		Α.	speculating, though, to say that I did.
2	_	own initiative?	12	0	
3		I don't recall.	13	Q.	·
4	Q.	So, do you recall ever on your own initiative	14		having been reported by you or your offices to
5		ever ordering any files to be turned over	15		the C.D.F. under the SST requirement?
6		without request by law enforcement?	16	A.	All that we were required to would have been
7	A.	I don't have that recollection. I'm sorry.	17	_	handled by the canonical chancellor.
8		(Discussion out of the hearing of	18	Q.	And you're the reporter and the one that signs
9		the court reporter)	19		off on that report, however, are you not?
20		BY MR. ANDERSON:	20	Α.	I am.
21	Q.	Have you reported any of the offenders to the	21	Q.	Father Wajda, Joseph Wajde
22		C.D.F.?	22		MR. HAWS: Counsel, isn't it a
23	A.	I I believe we have, yes.	23		decent time for a break?
24	Q.	Who?	24		MR. ANDERSON: Sure.
25	A.	Wehmeyer, certainly. And I believe Montero.	25		MR. HAWS: I mean, if you want to
		134			136
1		And I believe there was another priest by the	1		finish this, that's fine, but it's
2		name of of Bussman, so there have been	2		MR. ANDERSON: That's fine.
3		files turned over to the congregation.	3		MR. HAWS: We've been going an
_		flies turned over to the congregation.	1 3		
4	Q.		4		hour-and-a-half.
4	Q. A.	Wehmeyer, Bussman and whom else?			
5		Wehmeyer, Bussman and whom else? Montero, I think, although that may not be it	4		hour-and-a-half.
5		Wehmeyer, Bussman and whom else? Montero, I think, although that may not be it because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm	4 5		hour-and-a-half. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the
5 6 7	A.	Wehmeyer, Bussman and whom else? Montero, I think, although that may not be it because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm not sure about that one.	4 5 6		hour-and-a-half. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 12:15.
5 6 7 8	A. Q.	Wehmeyer, Bussman and whom else? Montero, I think, although that may not be it because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm not sure about that one. When was Wehmeyer?	4 5 6 7 8		hour-and-a-half. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 12:15. (Recess taken) MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 3
5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A.	Wehmeyer, Bussman and whom else? Montero, I think, although that may not be it because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm not sure about that one. When was Wehmeyer? Shortly after he was charged with the crime.	4 5 6 7 8 9		hour-and-a-half. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 12:15. (Recess taken) MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 3 in the deposition of Archbishop John Nienstedt
5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A. Q.	Wehmeyer, Bussman and whom else? Montero, I think, although that may not be it because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm not sure about that one. When was Wehmeyer? Shortly after he was charged with the crime. When was Bussman?	4 5 6 7 8 9		hour-and-a-half. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 12:15. (Recess taken) MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 3 in the deposition of Archbishop John Nienstedt taken on April 2nd, 2014. Time now is 1:04
5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A. Q.	Wehmeyer, Bussman and whom else? Montero, I think, although that may not be it because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm not sure about that one. When was Wehmeyer? Shortly after he was charged with the crime. When was Bussman? Before I my arrival as archbishop.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10		hour-and-a-half. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 12:15. (Recess taken) MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 3 in the deposition of Archbishop John Nienstedt taken on April 2nd, 2014. Time now is 1:04 p.m.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Wehmeyer, Bussman and whom else? Montero, I think, although that may not be it because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm not sure about that one. When was Wehmeyer? Shortly after he was charged with the crime. When was Bussman? Before I my arrival as archbishop. And Montero you're not sure about	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	hour-and-a-half. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 12:15. (Recess taken) MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 3 in the deposition of Archbishop John Nienstedt taken on April 2nd, 2014. Time now is 1:04 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON:
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Wehmeyer, Bussman and whom else? Montero, I think, although that may not be it because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm not sure about that one. When was Wehmeyer? Shortly after he was charged with the crime. When was Bussman? Before I my arrival as archbishop. And Montero you're not sure about No.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	hour-and-a-half. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 12:15. (Recess taken) MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 3 in the deposition of Archbishop John Nienstedt taken on April 2nd, 2014. Time now is 1:04 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, before the break I had begun to
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Wehmeyer, Bussman and whom else? Montero, I think, although that may not be it because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm not sure about that one. When was Wehmeyer? Shortly after he was charged with the crime. When was Bussman? Before I my arrival as archbishop. And Montero you're not sure about No. it would not have been done by you?	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	hour-and-a-half. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 12:15. (Recess taken) MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 3 in the deposition of Archbishop John Nienstedt taken on April 2nd, 2014. Time now is 1:04 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, before the break I had begun to ask about Joseph Wajda, and did you become
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Wehmeyer, Bussman and whom else? Montero, I think, although that may not be it because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm not sure about that one. When was Wehmeyer? Shortly after he was charged with the crime. When was Bussman? Before I my arrival as archbishop. And Montero you're not sure about No. it would not have been done by you? It probably wasn't because he wasn't our	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q.	hour-and-a-half. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 12:15. (Recess taken) MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 3 in the deposition of Archbishop John Nienstedt taken on April 2nd, 2014. Time now is 1:04 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, before the break I had begun to ask about Joseph Wajda, and did you become aware that Rome had conducted a canonical
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Montero, I think, although that may not be it because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm not sure about that one. When was Wehmeyer? Shortly after he was charged with the crime. When was Bussman? Before I my arrival as archbishop. And Montero you're not sure about No. it would not have been done by you? It probably wasn't because he wasn't our priest. He belonged to another diocese.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	hour-and-a-half. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 12:15. (Recess taken) MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 3 in the deposition of Archbishop John Nienstedt taken on April 2nd, 2014. Time now is 1:04 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, before the break I had begun to ask about Joseph Wajda, and did you become aware that Rome had conducted a canonical trial, a penal trial of him and findings had
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Montero, I think, although that may not be it because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm not sure about that one. When was Wehmeyer? Shortly after he was charged with the crime. When was Bussman? Before I my arrival as archbishop. And Montero you're not sure about No. it would not have been done by you? It probably wasn't because he wasn't our priest. He belonged to another diocese. Under the SST issued in 2001, you're required	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17		hour-and-a-half. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 12:15. (Recess taken) MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 3 in the deposition of Archbishop John Nienstedt taken on April 2nd, 2014. Time now is 1:04 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, before the break I had begun to ask about Joseph Wajda, and did you become aware that Rome had conducted a canonical trial, a penal trial of him and findings had been made?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Montero, I think, although that may not be it because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm not sure about that one. When was Wehmeyer? Shortly after he was charged with the crime. When was Bussman? Before I my arrival as archbishop. And Montero you're not sure about No. it would not have been done by you? It probably wasn't because he wasn't our priest. He belonged to another diocese. Under the SST issued in 2001, you're required to report to the C.D.F., are you not?	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Α.	hour-and-a-half. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 12:15. (Recess taken) MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 3 in the deposition of Archbishop John Nienstedt taken on April 2nd, 2014. Time now is 1:04 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, before the break I had begun to ask about Joseph Wajda, and did you become aware that Rome had conducted a canonical trial, a penal trial of him and findings had been made? I I do recollect that, yes.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Montero, I think, although that may not be it because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm not sure about that one. When was Wehmeyer? Shortly after he was charged with the crime. When was Bussman? Before I my arrival as archbishop. And Montero you're not sure about No. it would not have been done by you? It probably wasn't because he wasn't our priest. He belonged to another diocese. Under the SST issued in 2001, you're required to report to the C.D.F., are you not? Yes.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19		hour-and-a-half. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 12:15. (Recess taken) MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 3 in the deposition of Archbishop John Nienstedt taken on April 2nd, 2014. Time now is 1:04 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, before the break I had begun to ask about Joseph Wajda, and did you become aware that Rome had conducted a canonical trial, a penal trial of him and findings had been made? I I do recollect that, yes. Did you become aware that it was the
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Montero, I think, although that may not be it because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm not sure about that one. When was Wehmeyer? Shortly after he was charged with the crime. When was Bussman? Before I my arrival as archbishop. And Montero you're not sure about No. it would not have been done by you? It probably wasn't because he wasn't our priest. He belonged to another diocese. Under the SST issued in 2001, you're required to report to the C.D.F., are you not? Yes. And required in your quinquennial report to	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Α.	hour-and-a-half. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 12:15. (Recess taken) MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 3 in the deposition of Archbishop John Nienstedt taken on April 2nd, 2014. Time now is 1:04 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, before the break I had begun to ask about Joseph Wajda, and did you become aware that Rome had conducted a canonical trial, a penal trial of him and findings had been made? I I do recollect that, yes. Did you become aware that it was the instruction was to remove him from the
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Montero, I think, although that may not be it because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm not sure about that one. When was Wehmeyer? Shortly after he was charged with the crime. When was Bussman? Before I my arrival as archbishop. And Montero you're not sure about No. it would not have been done by you? It probably wasn't because he wasn't our priest. He belonged to another diocese. Under the SST issued in 2001, you're required to report to the C.D.F., are you not? Yes. And required in your quinquennial report to also disclose any allegations of sexual abuse?	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q.	hour-and-a-half. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 12:15. (Recess taken) MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 3 in the deposition of Archbishop John Nienstedt taken on April 2nd, 2014. Time now is 1:04 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, before the break I had begun to ask about Joseph Wajda, and did you become aware that Rome had conducted a canonical trial, a penal trial of him and findings had been made? I I do recollect that, yes. Did you become aware that it was the instruction was to remove him from the clerical state?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Montero, I think, although that may not be it because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm not sure about that one. When was Wehmeyer? Shortly after he was charged with the crime. When was Bussman? Before I my arrival as archbishop. And Montero you're not sure about No. it would not have been done by you? It probably wasn't because he wasn't our priest. He belonged to another diocese. Under the SST issued in 2001, you're required to report to the C.D.F., are you not? Yes. And required in your quinquennial report to also disclose any allegations of sexual abuse? Yes.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	hour-and-a-half. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 12:15. (Recess taken) MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 3 in the deposition of Archbishop John Nienstedt taken on April 2nd, 2014. Time now is 1:04 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, before the break I had begun to ask about Joseph Wajda, and did you become aware that Rome had conducted a canonical trial, a penal trial of him and findings had been made? I I do recollect that, yes. Did you become aware that it was the instruction was to remove him from the clerical state? I don't recall that particular part of it.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Montero, I think, although that may not be it because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm not sure about that one. When was Wehmeyer? Shortly after he was charged with the crime. When was Bussman? Before I my arrival as archbishop. And Montero you're not sure about No. it would not have been done by you? It probably wasn't because he wasn't our priest. He belonged to another diocese. Under the SST issued in 2001, you're required to report to the C.D.F., are you not? Yes. And required in your quinquennial report to also disclose any allegations of sexual abuse? Yes. Have you done that in the quinquennial report?	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q.	hour-and-a-half. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 12:15. (Recess taken) MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 3 in the deposition of Archbishop John Nienstedt taken on April 2nd, 2014. Time now is 1:04 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, before the break I had begun to ask about Joseph Wajda, and did you become aware that Rome had conducted a canonical trial, a penal trial of him and findings had been made? I — I do recollect that, yes. Did you become aware that it was — the instruction was to remove him from the clerical state? I don't recall that particular part of it. Did you become aware that at some point in
5 6 7 8	A. Q. Q. A. A. Q.	Montero, I think, although that may not be it because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm not sure about that one. When was Wehmeyer? Shortly after he was charged with the crime. When was Bussman? Before I my arrival as archbishop. And Montero you're not sure about No. it would not have been done by you? It probably wasn't because he wasn't our priest. He belonged to another diocese. Under the SST issued in 2001, you're required to report to the C.D.F., are you not? Yes. And required in your quinquennial report to also disclose any allegations of sexual abuse? Yes.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q.	hour-and-a-half. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 12:15. (Recess taken) MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 3 in the deposition of Archbishop John Nienstedt taken on April 2nd, 2014. Time now is 1:04 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, before the break I had begun to ask about Joseph Wajda, and did you become aware that Rome had conducted a canonical trial, a penal trial of him and findings had been made? I I do recollect that, yes. Did you become aware that it was the instruction was to remove him from the clerical state? I don't recall that particular part of it.

Were you relying on that same mistaken belief

r					440
		141	4	0	143
1			1	Q.	Had you received information that Wehmeyer had been known to have been taking minors on
2		1 t	2		
3			3	Λ.	camping trips? No. I only became aware of that the first
4			4	A.	week in October of 2013.
5			5	0	
6			6	Q.	Did you ever did you become aware that one
7			7		of the officials had called the mother of one
8		+ 1 1	8		of the children who had been taken on camping
9		1 :	9		trips to discuss that relationship?
10		÷	10	Α.	I learned about that in October of 2013.
11			11	Q.	What did you learn about that? Who had made
12			12		that call?
13			13	A.	It was a Father at the time Father Scerbo,
14		t .	14		Father Paul Scerbo, who was at had just
15		:	15		been pointed the vicar general and moderator
16		:	16	_	of the Curia.
17			17	Q.	So he was empowered to handle this on your
18			18		behalf, correct?
19			19	Α.	He was.
20			20	Q.	And so when you learned on October 13th, then,
21	Q.	In the case of Curtis Wehmeyer, when did you	21		that minors were involved definitively,
22		first learn definitively that he had been	22		October 13th
23		accused of or suspicions arose that minors	23	A.	No. October 2013.
24		were involved?	24	Q.	Oh, excuse me. October of 2013. What did you
25	A.	The day that he was arrested.	25		do about that?
		142			144
1	Q.	What day? Do you have that date?	1	A.	I don't understand the question.
2		MR. HAWS: If you don't remember,	2		(Discussion out of the hearing of
3		Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know.	3		the court reporter)
4	A.	I I don't remember.	4		BY MR. ANDERSON:
5		BY MR. ANDERSON:	5	Q.	Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I
6	Q.	Okay.	6		think you had told me earlier that the date
7	A.	I believe it was a Friday, though, I do	7		you first learned that minors were involved
8		remember that.	8		was the date that he was arrested and some
9	_				The circ date that he was all several and a several
	Q.	Some records show that his arrest was June	9		records show that he was arrested on the 22nd.
10	Q.	Some records show that his arrest was June 22nd. Is it correct	10		
10 11	Q.		10 11	A.	records show that he was arrested on the 22nd.
	Q.	22nd. Is it correct	10	A.	records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes.
11	Q.	22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of	10 11	A. Q.	records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take
11 12	Q.	22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	10 11 12		records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take responsive to having learned that?
11 12 13		22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	10 11 12 13 14 15		records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when
11 12 13 14		22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from whom? I learned from, I believe it was Mr.	10 11 12 13 14	Q.	records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when Mr. Eisenzimmer told me that they were
11 12 13 14 15	Q.	22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from whom? I learned from, I believe it was Mr. Eisenzimmer, that Father McDonough had been	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when Mr. Eisenzimmer told me that they were Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek wanted to
11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from whom? I learned from, I believe it was Mr. Eisenzimmer, that Father McDonough had been informed of the allegation and that he and	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when Mr. Eisenzimmer told me that they were
11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from whom? I learned from, I believe it was Mr. Eisenzimmer, that Father McDonough had been informed of the allegation and that he and Deacon Vomastek were going over to Blessed	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q.	records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when Mr. Eisenzimmer told me that they were Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek wanted to go over there, I said yes due to right away.
11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from whom? I learned from, I believe it was Mr. Eisenzimmer, that Father McDonough had been informed of the allegation and that he and Deacon Vomastek were going over to Blessed Sacrament to tell Father Wehmeyer at the time	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q.	records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when Mr. Eisenzimmer told me that they were Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek wanted to go over there, I said yes due to right away. And that was before it was reported to the
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q.	22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from whom? I learned from, I believe it was Mr. Eisenzimmer, that Father McDonough had been informed of the allegation and that he and Deacon Vomastek were going over to Blessed	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q.	records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when Mr. Eisenzimmer told me that they were Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek wanted to go over there, I said yes due to right away. And that was before it was reported to the police, though, wasn't it?
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q.	22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from whom? I learned from, I believe it was Mr. Eisenzimmer, that Father McDonough had been informed of the allegation and that he and Deacon Vomastek were going over to Blessed Sacrament to tell Father Wehmeyer at the time	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when Mr. Eisenzimmer told me that they were Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek wanted to go over there, I said yes due to right away. And that was before it was reported to the police, though, wasn't it? I think it was reported at the same time. I
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q.	22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from whom? I learned from, I believe it was Mr. Eisenzimmer, that Father McDonough had been informed of the allegation and that he and Deacon Vomastek were going over to Blessed Sacrament to tell Father Wehmeyer at the time that he was being removed from his assignment.	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A.	records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when Mr. Eisenzimmer told me that they were Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek wanted to go over there, I said yes due to right away. And that was before it was reported to the police, though, wasn't it? I think it was reported at the same time. I think they were simultaneous.
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from whom? I learned from, I believe it was Mr. Eisenzimmer, that Father McDonough had been informed of the allegation and that he and Deacon Vomastek were going over to Blessed Sacrament to tell Father Wehmeyer at the time that he was being removed from his assignment. And you had received no information before	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A.	records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when Mr. Eisenzimmer told me that they were Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek wanted to go over there, I said yes due to right away. And that was before it was reported to the police, though, wasn't it? I think it was reported at the same time. I

			_		
		145			147
1		had been reported to the police?	1	_	important.
2	A.	Well, in hindsight, I that was a mistake,	2	Q.	The statute provides an obligation, not an
3		but I think we wanted to act immediately on	3		authority, correct?
1	_	the information that we had.	4	Α.	I believe so.
5	Q.	And you're aware that Father McDonough and	5		MR. HAWS: Objection, it's a legal
6		Deacon Vomastek met with Wehmeyer that morning	6		conclusion. Statute speaks for itself.
7		at the parish?	7		(Discussion out of the hearing of
8	Α.	I think it was morning or afternoon, it was	8		the court reporter)
9	Q.	And you're aware that they retrieved the gun	9	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:
0		and got a computer from Wehmeyer, correct?	10	Q.	What did Eisenzimmer tell you about when the
1		MR. HAWS: Objection. I'm not sure	11		archdiocese had first gotten a report when he
2		that that's facts in evidence, counsel.	12		talked to you?
3		Again, if you've got something to show him	13	A.	He told me that morning.
4		that, ask him.	14	Q.	That morning of the 22nd?
5		BY MR. ANDERSON:	15	A.	Yes.
6	Q.	Are you aware?	16	Q.	All right. Let me show you Exhibit 18.
7	A.	I I heard about the gun. I didn't know	17		(Discussion out of the hearing of
8		about the computer.	18		the court reporter)
9	Q.	Is that the first you heard of Wehmeyer having	19		BY MR. ANDERSON:
0		turned a computer over to McDonough?	20	Q.	And before I do, let me just ask you,
1	A.	To my recollection right now, yes.	21		Archbishop, what did you find out specifically
2	Q.	So you never looked at the computer of	22		about who had made the report, then, about
3		Wehmeyer?	23		Wehmeyer to law enforcement and when?
4	Α.	No.	24	A.	Could you repeat the question?
5	Q.	And that if McDonough took possession of it,	25	Q.	What did you find out about who had reported
		146			148
1		where is that computer?	1		and when they made that report?
2	Α.	I don't know, sir. This is the first I've	2		MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police
3	Α.	heard of that, so	3		or to the archdiocese?
A	Q.	I'm going to show you Exhibit	4		MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese.
5	GC.	(Discussion out of the hearing of	5	A.	I think I learned later that day, is my
		the court reporter)	6		recollection, that the police had been called
6			7		and that Father McDonough and Deacon Vomaste
7	^	BY MR. ANDERSON:	8		had gone over to Blessed Sacrament.
8	Q.	Who else did you talk to besides Eisenzimmer	9		BY MR. ANDERSON:
9		about this, then, that day?	10	Q.	Who is the first in the archdiocese, then, to
0	A.	That day, I don't believe I spoke to anyone	11	G.	have received the information that minors were
1	_	else about this.	12		involved?
2	Q.	And once you learned it, why didn't you report			That would have been Father John Paul
3		it?	13	A.	
14	Α.	My presumption was that the one that would	14	0	Erickson.
15		normally do the reporting is the civil	15	Q.	And what were you told about that?
6		chancellor. And so my understanding was that	16	Α.	I was told that he was informed of that, that
7		he was going to report it and and had	17		the person in question had told him that there
		already reported it, had called the police.	18	_	had been an incident of incest in the family.
		Do you believe that the mandatory reporting	19	Q.	
	Q.		20		about the abuse of the child and by Wehmeyer,
19	Q.	statute that applies to you permits the	1		okay? So is it your testimony that that was
9	Q.	statute that applies to you permits the delegation of your responsibility to somebody	21		
19 20 21	Q.	delegation of your responsibility to somebody else? Don't you	22		imparted by Father Erickson?
19 20 21 22	Q.	delegation of your responsibility to somebody	22 23	A	imparted by Father Erickson? Father Erickson was the first one, I believe,
18 19 20 21 22 23 24	_	delegation of your responsibility to somebody else? Don't you	22	A	imparted by Father Erickson?

6 and the circumstances of it since? 7 A. I have not, no.

report?

A. Correct.

8 Q. Why not?

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

2

3

4

5

Q. Who told you that?

same day of that.

Q. On June 22nd?

A. Yes.

A. Yes.

A. I thought he did what he should have done and 9

10

- 11 get Father -- Father Wehmeyer out of the --
- 12
- 13 take him out of ministry.
- 14 Q. What should he have done?
- A. Well, in -- in hindsight, I suppose he should 15
- have taken this to the police himself once he 16
- had clarified the context of which the 17
- 18 communication had taken place.
- 19 **Q.** And do you have any knowledge that he did?
- A. I do not have. 20
- Q. And your knowledge to this date as to who 21
- actually made a report to the police, then, is 22
- limited to -- who is that to? 23
- A. To Mr. Eisenzimmer. 24
- Q. The same day that you learned?
- matter." Correct, you did that? 25

privileged.

Q. Okay. It goes on to say at the third

paragraph, "Since my other duties prevent me

from conducting this investigation personally,

I hearby appoint Reverend Peter Laird, Vicar

General, to act as investigator in this

19

20

21

22

23

24

		450			155
١.		153	,	٨	Well, this whole period I is is a rather
1		Correct.	1	A.	-
2	Q.		2	^	confusing one.
3		instructed that in conducting his	3	Q.	You're not sure about any of these dates, are
4		investigation, Father Laird is to take care	4		you, really?
5		that such investigation does nothing to harm	5		MR. HAWS: Objection, that's
6		Father Wehmeyer's name or to violate his	6		argumentative, counsel. He's testified to
7		rights to protect his privacy, correct?	7		what he can testify to.
8	Α.	Correct.	8	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:
9	Q.	Is there anything in this decree that talks	9	Q.	All right. You're not sure about the dates,
10		about protecting the victim or their family?	10		are you?
11	A.	The decree, to my understanding, is a	11	Α.	I'm sure that these dates are wrong.
12		canonical document that pertains particularly	12	Q.	And what document is there that establishes,
13		to a priest who has acted out badly.	13		other than this document, this decree, exactly
14		MR. HAWS: The bottom paragraph	14		when you learned, then, of the abuse of the
15		(Indicating).	15		minor?
16		BY MR. ANDERSON:	16		MR. HAWS: I'll object. First of
17	Q.	Did you sign the decree before Vomastek and	17		all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does not
18		McDonough went to the parish?	18		establish that, as the archbishop said. But
19	A.	No. I did not.	19		go ahead as to whatever.
20	Q.	When did you sign it?	20		BY MR. ANDERSON:
21	A.	Well, I couldn't have signed it on the 20th,	21	Q.	
22		so the the dates here are wrong.	22		document is there, if there is one, that can
23	Q.	Well, that's where we're going to go right	23		establish the date you learned it?
24		now. It says, "Given on June 20th, 2012," and	24	Α.	There would not be a document. I'm giving my
25		then it's signed by you.	25		testimony of what I recall.
		154			156
1		Correct.	1	Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in
1 2		Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also	2		The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone?
		Correct.	1	A.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person.
2		Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct.	2 3 4	A. Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery?
3	Q.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what	2 3 4 5	A. Q. A.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes.
2 3 4	Q.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis?	2 3 4 5 6	A. Q. A. Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours?
2 3 4 5	Q.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? On the basis that, subsequently, I found out	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q. A. Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours? My office, he came down to my office.
2 3 4 5 6	Q. A. Q.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q. A. Q. A.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours? My office, he came down to my office. Anybody else present?
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A. Q.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours? My office, he came down to my office. Anybody else present? No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours? My office, he came down to my office. Anybody else present? No. Did you make any notes of that conversation?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours? My office, he came down to my office. Anybody else present? No. Did you make any notes of that conversation? I did not.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours? My office, he came down to my office. Anybody else present? No. Did you make any notes of that conversation? I did not. Has there been any record made by him of that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? Yes, it is.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours? My office, he came down to my office. Anybody else present? No. Did you make any notes of that conversation? I did not. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? Yes, it is. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours? My office, he came down to my office. Anybody else present? No. Did you make any notes of that conversation? I did not. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? I don't know that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? Yes, it is. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours? My office, he came down to my office. Anybody else present? No. Did you make any notes of that conversation? I did not. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? I don't know that. Has there been made any record by anybody that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. A.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? Yes, it is. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? I did sign it.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours? My office, he came down to my office. Anybody else present? No. Did you make any notes of that conversation? I did not. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? I don't know that. Has there been made any record by anybody that you know of, in or out of the archdiocese,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. A.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? Yes, it is. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? I did sign it. You're just confused on the dates, is that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours? My office, he came down to my office. Anybody else present? No. Did you make any notes of that conversation? I did not. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? I don't know that. Has there been made any record by anybody that you know of, in or out of the archdiocese, that establishes that the report was actually
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? Yes, it is. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? I did sign it. You're just confused on the dates, is that right?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours? My office, he came down to my office. Anybody else present? No. Did you make any notes of that conversation? I did not. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? I don't know that. Has there been made any record by anybody that you know of, in or out of the archdiocese, that establishes that the report was actually received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. A. A.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? Yes, it is. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? I did sign it. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? Right.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours? My office, he came down to my office. Anybody else present? No. Did you make any notes of that conversation? I did not. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? I don't know that. Has there been made any record by anybody that you know of, in or out of the archdiocese, that establishes that the report was actually received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, which seems to demonstrate the 18th?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? Yes, it is. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? I did sign it. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? Right. So you did order an internal investigation.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours? My office, he came down to my office. Anybody else present? No. Did you make any notes of that conversation? I did not. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? I don't know that. Has there been made any record by anybody that you know of, in or out of the archdiocese, that establishes that the report was actually received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, which seems to demonstrate the 18th? I don't know of any other document, no.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. A. A.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? Yes, it is. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? I did sign it. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? Right. So you did order an internal investigation. Did you order this internal investigation	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours? My office, he came down to my office. Anybody else present? No. Did you make any notes of that conversation? I did not. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? I don't know that. Has there been made any record by anybody that you know of, in or out of the archdiocese, that establishes that the report was actually received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, which seems to demonstrate the 18th? I don't know of any other document, no. There is evidence that on the 19th, there was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. A. A.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? Yes, it is. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? I did sign it. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? Right. So you did order an internal investigation. Did you order this internal investigation before or after the report to the police was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours? My office, he came down to my office. Anybody else present? No. Did you make any notes of that conversation? I did not. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? I don't know that. Has there been made any record by anybody that you know of, in or out of the archdiocese, that establishes that the report was actually received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, which seems to demonstrate the 18th? I don't know of any other document, no. There is evidence that on the 19th, there was or 20th, there was a meeting called by
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? Yes, it is. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? I did sign it. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? Right. So you did order an internal investigation. Did you order this internal investigation before or after the report to the police was made?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours? My office, he came down to my office. Anybody else present? No. Did you make any notes of that conversation? I did not. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? I don't know that. Has there been made any record by anybody that you know of, in or out of the archdiocese, that establishes that the report was actually received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, which seems to demonstrate the 18th? I don't know of any other document, no. There is evidence that on the 19th, there was or 20th, there was a meeting called by Greta Sawyer and she was employed to interview
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? Yes, it is. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? I did sign it. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? Right. So you did order an internal investigation. Did you order this internal investigation before or after the report to the police was made? It my best recollection, it was after.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours? My office, he came down to my office. Anybody else present? No. Did you make any notes of that conversation? I did not. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? I don't know that. Has there been made any record by anybody that you know of, in or out of the archdiocese, that establishes that the report was actually received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, which seems to demonstrate the 18th? I don't know of any other document, no. There is evidence that on the 19th, there was or 20th, there was a meeting called by Greta Sawyer and she was employed to interview this mom and child. Were you aware of that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Correct. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? Correct. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? Yes, it is. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? I did sign it. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? Right. So you did order an internal investigation. Did you order this internal investigation before or after the report to the police was made? It my best recollection, it was after. You're not sure about that, are you?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Q.	The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? It was in person. At the Chancery? At the Chancery, yes. And in his office or yours? My office, he came down to my office. Anybody else present? No. Did you make any notes of that conversation? I did not. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? I don't know that. Has there been made any record by anybody that you know of, in or out of the archdiocese, that establishes that the report was actually received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, which seems to demonstrate the 18th? I don't know of any other document, no. There is evidence that on the 19th, there was or 20th, there was a meeting called by Greta Sawyer and she was employed to interview this mom and child. Were you aware of that? I was, yes.

		157			159
1	Q.	You ordered that as a part of the	1	A.	That I don't know.
2		investigation, did you not, and empowered	2	Q.	Well, weren't you overseeing this?
3		Laird to do it?	3	Α.	I was overseeing it. My understanding is that
4	Α.	I don't believe that was the right order.	4		it was Father Erickson that had advised the
5	Q.	Well, you decreed an investigation and Laird	5		woman to go to see Greta Sawyer and to and
6		was given the authority to do it?	6		to reveal this event and the allegation
7	Α.	That's correct.	7		therein.
8	Q.	And he was given the authority to give to her	8	Q.	
9		to interview these people, right?	9		before it happened?
10	A.	That I don't remember. I my my	10	Α.	
11		understanding is that she that the mother	11	Q.	Did Laird tell you that they were going to
12		had been advised to go to see Greta to reveal	12		meet before it happened?
13		this allegation.	13	A.	No. He did not.
14	Q.	Right. Been advised by either Erickson or	14	Q.	Did Erickson?
15		Laird, correct?	15	Α.	No. He did not.
16	Α.	I think it was Father Erickson.	16	Q.	So you didn't know there was going to be?
17	Q.	Right.	17		I did not know.
18	A.	Yes.	18	Q.	On the 21st of June, there's an indication of
19	Q.	And so she did and she brought the child at	19		a meeting in the morning between Haselberger,
20		the request of Father Erickson, correct?	20		Laird and Eisenzimmer. Are you aware of that?
21	A.	That I don't know.	21	Α.	No.
22	Q.	And you're aware that an interview was	22	Q.	That's news to you?
23		conducted of the child at that time?	23	Α.	It is.
24	A.	I wasn't aware of that, no.	24	Q.	Have you looked at any of the documentation
25	Q.	Is that news to you?	25		pertaining to this matter at all?
	_	158			160
1	A.	That is news to me. My understanding was that	1	Α.	No. I didn't know it existed.
2		the mother went and I did until now I had	2	Q.	At 9:42 there's an indication that a
3	_	not heard that she brought the child with her.	3		
4			١.		litigation hold was placed and there was an
	Q.	The child was interviewed, according to the	4		instruction given by Andy Eisenzimmer on that
5	Q.	records that we have, at one of the Chancery	5		instruction given by Andy Eisenzimmer on that day to not destroy any files or evidence. Are
6	Q.	records that we have, at one of the Chancery offices on the 20th by Greta Sawyer and tape	5		instruction given by Andy Eisenzimmer on that day to not destroy any files or evidence. Are you aware of that?
6 7		records that we have, at one of the Chancery offices on the 20th by Greta Sawyer and tape recorded. Is that news to you?	5 6 7	Α.	instruction given by Andy Eisenzimmer on that day to not destroy any files or evidence. Are you aware of that? I'm not, no.
6 7 8	Α.	records that we have, at one of the Chancery offices on the 20th by Greta Sawyer and tape recorded. Is that news to you? That is.	5 6 7 8	A. Q.	instruction given by Andy Eisenzimmer on that day to not destroy any files or evidence. Are you aware of that? I'm not, no. Had there been some destruction of files and
6 7 8 9		records that we have, at one of the Chancery offices on the 20th by Greta Sawyer and tape recorded. Is that news to you? That is. And that it could have been the 19th or the	5 6 7 8 9	Q.	instruction given by Andy Eisenzimmer on that day to not destroy any files or evidence. Are you aware of that? I'm not, no. Had there been some destruction of files and evidence before this time
6 7 8 9 10	Α.	records that we have, at one of the Chancery offices on the 20th by Greta Sawyer and tape recorded. Is that news to you? That is. And that it could have been the 19th or the 20th. In any case, that would be before you	5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	instruction given by Andy Eisenzimmer on that day to not destroy any files or evidence. Are you aware of that? I'm not, no. Had there been some destruction of files and evidence before this time No.
6 7 8 9 10 11	Α.	records that we have, at one of the Chancery offices on the 20th by Greta Sawyer and tape recorded. Is that news to you? That is. And that it could have been the 19th or the 20th. In any case, that would be before you claim a report was even made to the police,	5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q.	instruction given by Andy Eisenzimmer on that day to not destroy any files or evidence. Are you aware of that? I'm not, no. Had there been some destruction of files and evidence before this time No. on any cases that you're aware of?
6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q.	records that we have, at one of the Chancery offices on the 20th by Greta Sawyer and tape recorded. Is that news to you? That is. And that it could have been the 19th or the 20th. In any case, that would be before you claim a report was even made to the police, correct?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q. A.	instruction given by Andy Eisenzimmer on that day to not destroy any files or evidence. Are you aware of that? I'm not, no. Had there been some destruction of files and evidence before this time No. on any cases that you're aware of? No.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Α.	records that we have, at one of the Chancery offices on the 20th by Greta Sawyer and tape recorded. Is that news to you? That is. And that it could have been the 19th or the 20th. In any case, that would be before you claim a report was even made to the police, correct? Well, my understanding of the sequence of	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	instruction given by Andy Eisenzimmer on that day to not destroy any files or evidence. Are you aware of that? I'm not, no. Had there been some destruction of files and evidence before this time No. on any cases that you're aware of? No. That you know of?
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	records that we have, at one of the Chancery offices on the 20th by Greta Sawyer and tape recorded. Is that news to you? That is. And that it could have been the 19th or the 20th. In any case, that would be before you claim a report was even made to the police, correct? Well, my understanding of the sequence of things all revolves around this privileged	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	instruction given by Andy Eisenzimmer on that day to not destroy any files or evidence. Are you aware of that? I'm not, no. Had there been some destruction of files and evidence before this time No. on any cases that you're aware of? No. That you know of? No. I do not.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q.	records that we have, at one of the Chancery offices on the 20th by Greta Sawyer and tape recorded. Is that news to you? That is. And that it could have been the 19th or the 20th. In any case, that would be before you claim a report was even made to the police, correct? Well, my understanding of the sequence of things all revolves around this privileged context, and I my understanding was that	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	instruction given by Andy Eisenzimmer on that day to not destroy any files or evidence. Are you aware of that? I'm not, no. Had there been some destruction of files and evidence before this time No. on any cases that you're aware of? No. That you know of? No. I do not. Why would he give such an instruction if that
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	records that we have, at one of the Chancery offices on the 20th by Greta Sawyer and tape recorded. Is that news to you? That is. And that it could have been the 19th or the 20th. In any case, that would be before you claim a report was even made to the police, correct? Well, my understanding of the sequence of things all revolves around this privileged context, and I my understanding was that Father Erickson had suggested, because he	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	instruction given by Andy Eisenzimmer on that day to not destroy any files or evidence. Are you aware of that? I'm not, no. Had there been some destruction of files and evidence before this time No. on any cases that you're aware of? No. That you know of? No. I do not. Why would he give such an instruction if that hadn't been a practice in play before
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	records that we have, at one of the Chancery offices on the 20th by Greta Sawyer and tape recorded. Is that news to you? That is. And that it could have been the 19th or the 20th. In any case, that would be before you claim a report was even made to the police, correct? Well, my understanding of the sequence of things all revolves around this privileged context, and I my understanding was that Father Erickson had suggested, because he didn't feel he could break the confidentiality	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	instruction given by Andy Eisenzimmer on that day to not destroy any files or evidence. Are you aware of that? I'm not, no. Had there been some destruction of files and evidence before this time No. on any cases that you're aware of? No. That you know of? No. I do not. Why would he give such an instruction if that hadn't been a practice in play before I have no
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	records that we have, at one of the Chancery offices on the 20th by Greta Sawyer and tape recorded. Is that news to you? That is. And that it could have been the 19th or the 20th. In any case, that would be before you claim a report was even made to the police, correct? Well, my understanding of the sequence of things all revolves around this privileged context, and I my understanding was that Father Erickson had suggested, because he didn't feel he could break the confidentiality of the conversation, that she should go to see	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	instruction given by Andy Eisenzimmer on that day to not destroy any files or evidence. Are you aware of that? I'm not, no. Had there been some destruction of files and evidence before this time No. on any cases that you're aware of? No. That you know of? No. I do not. Why would he give such an instruction if that hadn't been a practice in play before I have no do you know?
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q.	records that we have, at one of the Chancery offices on the 20th by Greta Sawyer and tape recorded. Is that news to you? That is. And that it could have been the 19th or the 20th. In any case, that would be before you claim a report was even made to the police, correct? Well, my understanding of the sequence of things all revolves around this privileged context, and I my understanding was that Father Erickson had suggested, because he didn't feel he could break the confidentiality of the conversation, that she should go to see Greta Sawyer.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	instruction given by Andy Eisenzimmer on that day to not destroy any files or evidence. Are you aware of that? I'm not, no. Had there been some destruction of files and evidence before this time No. on any cases that you're aware of? No. That you know of? No. I do not. Why would he give such an instruction if that hadn't been a practice in play before I have no do you know? I have no idea. It was not our practice.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	records that we have, at one of the Chancery offices on the 20th by Greta Sawyer and tape recorded. Is that news to you? That is. And that it could have been the 19th or the 20th. In any case, that would be before you claim a report was even made to the police, correct? Well, my understanding of the sequence of things all revolves around this privileged context, and I my understanding was that Father Erickson had suggested, because he didn't feel he could break the confidentiality of the conversation, that she should go to see	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	instruction given by Andy Eisenzimmer on that day to not destroy any files or evidence. Are you aware of that? I'm not, no. Had there been some destruction of files and evidence before this time No. on any cases that you're aware of? No. That you know of? No. I do not. Why would he give such an instruction if that hadn't been a practice in play before I have no do you know?

22 A. At the Hayden Center, yes.

23 Q. And that was not a confessional secret kind of

Sawyer and Father Laird, correct?

thing, that was done at the request of Greta

24

22

23 24

25

Α.

received?

what was the next thing you did or what did

I instructed him to do what he had told me we

you do responsive to the information you

	_		T		
		161			163
1		should do as the next steps, which was to	1		Eisenzimmer told you?
2		inform the law legal I mean, the the	2	Α.	Correct.
3		police and then to inform Father Wehmeyer of	3		And
4		the accusation.	4	A.	That I can recall, yes.
5	Q.	And it's your belief you prepared the decree,	5		MR. HAWS: Talking about that day,
6		then, after that time?	6		right?
7	A.	That's my recollection, yes. I didn't prepare	7		MR. ANDERSON: Pertaining to that
8		it. Jennifer Haselberger prepared it.	8		subject, yes.
9	Q.	But you signed it?	9		(Discussion out of the hearing of
10	A.	I did sign it, yes.	10		the court reporter)
11	Q.	And she was authorized to prepare it as	11		BY MR. ANDERSON:
12	A.	Correct.	12	Q.	Did you have any discussions of having
13	Q.	your canon lawyer?	13		meetings with your top officials at that time,
14	A.	Correct.	14		Haselberger, Laird, Eisenzimmer, about whether
15	Q.	Did you read it?	15		it either should be reported or should have
16	A.	I read it, but I wasn't paying attention to	16		been reported sooner?
17		the the dates per se. I was looking at the	17	A.	I don't recall any discussions on that at that
18		content of the the statement.	18		time. I know that there were discussions of
19	Q.	In the first paragraph you are reciting when	19		that subsequently when it was reported in the
20		you received the information and you used both	20		newspaper, but at that time I don't recall any
21		a quote and an "I," don't you?	21		discussion of that.
22	A.	Yes.	22	Q.	What discussions are you talking about
23	Q.	You read that, didn't you?	23		subsequently? What was said and by whom?
24	A.	I did.	24	A.	When there there was a sequence of
25	Q.	Okay. When's the next time you received any	25		discussions that took place, I believe, in
		162			164
		102			104
1		information from any source pertaining to	1		early October of 2013 about what the the
1 2			1 2		early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And
		information from any source pertaining to			early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about
2	A.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or	2		early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And
2 3	A.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status?	2 3		early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about
2 3 4	A.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates,	2 3 4		early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able to ask her about the confusion of the dates.
2 3 4 5	A.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates, I asked for a regular report from Father	2 3 4 5	Q.	early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able
2 3 4 5 6	A.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates, I asked for a regular report from Father Laird, and so that would have been given to	2 3 4 5 6	Q.	early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able to ask her about the confusion of the dates. Who have you asked about it to try to clear it?
2 3 4 5 6 7	A.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates, I asked for a regular report from Father Laird, and so that would have been given to me, generally speaking, at our weekly	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A.	early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able to ask her about the confusion of the dates. Who have you asked about it to try to clear it? We talked about it in terms of my staff at the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates, I asked for a regular report from Father Laird, and so that would have been given to me, generally speaking, at our weekly meetings, which is on Tuesday mornings.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able to ask her about the confusion of the dates. Who have you asked about it to try to clear it? We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates, I asked for a regular report from Father Laird, and so that would have been given to me, generally speaking, at our weekly meetings, which is on Tuesday mornings. (Discussion out of the hearing of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able to ask her about the confusion of the dates. Who have you asked about it to try to clear it? We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates, I asked for a regular report from Father Laird, and so that would have been given to me, generally speaking, at our weekly meetings, which is on Tuesday mornings. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able to ask her about the confusion of the dates. Who have you asked about it to try to clear it? We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates, I asked for a regular report from Father Laird, and so that would have been given to me, generally speaking, at our weekly meetings, which is on Tuesday mornings. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able to ask her about the confusion of the dates. Who have you asked about it to try to clear it? We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates, I asked for a regular report from Father Laird, and so that would have been given to me, generally speaking, at our weekly meetings, which is on Tuesday mornings. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11		early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able to ask her about the confusion of the dates. Who have you asked about it to try to clear it? We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates, I asked for a regular report from Father Laird, and so that would have been given to me, generally speaking, at our weekly meetings, which is on Tuesday mornings. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able to ask her about the confusion of the dates. Who have you asked about it to try to clear it? We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened. And you're talking about Jim Accurso?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates, I asked for a regular report from Father Laird, and so that would have been given to me, generally speaking, at our weekly meetings, which is on Tuesday mornings. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest. (Discussion out of the hearing of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A.	early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able to ask her about the confusion of the dates. Who have you asked about it to try to clear it? We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened. And you're talking about Jim Accurso? He was not involved in the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates, I asked for a regular report from Father Laird, and so that would have been given to me, generally speaking, at our weekly meetings, which is on Tuesday mornings. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able to ask her about the confusion of the dates. Who have you asked about it to try to clear it? We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened. And you're talking about Jim Accurso?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates, I asked for a regular report from Father Laird, and so that would have been given to me, generally speaking, at our weekly meetings, which is on Tuesday mornings. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A.	early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able to ask her about the confusion of the dates. Who have you asked about it to try to clear it? We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened. And you're talking about Jim Accurso? He was not involved in the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates, I asked for a regular report from Father Laird, and so that would have been given to me, generally speaking, at our weekly meetings, which is on Tuesday mornings. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it correct to say, then, the only	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able to ask her about the confusion of the dates. Who have you asked about it to try to clear it? We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened. And you're talking about Jim Accurso? He was not involved in the Who was the communications director then? Sarah Mealey.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates, I asked for a regular report from Father Laird, and so that would have been given to me, generally speaking, at our weekly meetings, which is on Tuesday mornings. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it correct to say, then, the only information you had and the only source of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q.	early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able to ask her about the confusion of the dates. Who have you asked about it to try to clear it? We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened. And you're talking about Jim Accurso? He was not involved in the Who was the communications director then? Sarah Mealey.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates, I asked for a regular report from Father Laird, and so that would have been given to me, generally speaking, at our weekly meetings, which is on Tuesday mornings. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it correct to say, then, the only information you had and the only source of that information before the arrest of Wehmeyer	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q.	early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able to ask her about the confusion of the dates. Who have you asked about it to try to clear it? We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened. And you're talking about Jim Accurso? He was not involved in the Who was the communications director then? Sarah Mealey. So, really, discussions were more about
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates, I asked for a regular report from Father Laird, and so that would have been given to me, generally speaking, at our weekly meetings, which is on Tuesday mornings. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it correct to say, then, the only information you had and the only source of that information before the arrest of Wehmeyer was that told you by Andy Eisenzimmer and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q.	early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able to ask her about the confusion of the dates. Who have you asked about it to try to clear it? We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened. And you're talking about Jim Accurso? He was not involved in the Who was the communications director then? Sarah Mealey. So, really, discussions were more about communications management and crisis
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates, I asked for a regular report from Father Laird, and so that would have been given to me, generally speaking, at our weekly meetings, which is on Tuesday mornings. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it correct to say, then, the only information you had and the only source of that information before the arrest of Wehmeyer was that told you by Andy Eisenzimmer and nothing else	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q.	early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able to ask her about the confusion of the dates. Who have you asked about it to try to clear it? We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened. And you're talking about Jim Accurso? He was not involved in the Who was the communications director then? Sarah Mealey. So, really, discussions were more about communications management and crisis management than trying to get to the bottom of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates, I asked for a regular report from Father Laird, and so that would have been given to me, generally speaking, at our weekly meetings, which is on Tuesday mornings. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it correct to say, then, the only information you had and the only source of that information before the arrest of Wehmeyer was that told you by Andy Eisenzimmer and nothing else Correct.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q.	early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able to ask her about the confusion of the dates. Who have you asked about it to try to clear it? We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened. And you're talking about Jim Accurso? He was not involved in the Who was the communications director then? Sarah Mealey. So, really, discussions were more about communications management and crisis management than trying to get to the bottom of really what happened?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q.	information from any source pertaining to either the internal investigation or Wehmeyer's status? Well, I had asked, as the document indicates, I asked for a regular report from Father Laird, and so that would have been given to me, generally speaking, at our weekly meetings, which is on Tuesday mornings. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it correct to say, then, the only information you had and the only source of that information before the arrest of Wehmeyer was that told you by Andy Eisenzimmer and nothing else Correct. is that what you're saying? Correct.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q.	early October of 2013 about what the the dates were and how the sequence fell out. And there was a great deal of confusion about that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able to ask her about the confusion of the dates. Who have you asked about it to try to clear it? We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened. And you're talking about Jim Accurso? He was not involved in the Who was the communications director then? Sarah Mealey. So, really, discussions were more about communications management and crisis management than trying to get to the bottom of really what happened? No. No.

	165		167
A.	I would not agree to that.	1 A.	I have my memory and my memory doesn't
	BY MR. ANDERSON:	2	correspond to what you're telling me she ha
Q.	Then why have a communications person	3	said.
	involved?	4	(Discussion out of the hearing of
A.	Because she was involved in all of our	5	the court reporter)
	discussions.	6	MR. ANDERSON: I think we need to
Q.	But that's for purposes of public relations.	7	take a break here, so let's take a short
	I'm interested in what you did about	8	break.
	protecting the children and making sure you	9	MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the
	adhere to the law. Why did you bring the	10	record at 1:44 p.m.
	communications person into that conversation?	11	(Recess taken)
Α.		12	MR. ANDERSON: This will be on the
		13	the transcription record and not used for
		14	purposes of time. We just took a break
		15	because we were posed with the dilemma of the
	· ·	16	time limitation and the fact that the
	-	17	archbishop began the last segment with a
		18	correction to his earlier testimony concerning
Q.		19	Shelley, and he began it with a correction by
		20	stating that a report, he believed, had been
		21	made to law enforcement in 2004, he corrected
		22	that by saying that the report had been made
		23	to a person working for the archdiocese who
		24	had been in law enforcement earlier. That
		25	correction changes the questions that we now
	166		168
Α.	We say that because that's our policy, and as	1	need to ask or would have asked, had he not
		2	made it, regarding Shelley. So I just had a
		3	discussion with counsel about taking more time
	-	4	to make sure, using that correction, we ask
Q.		5	the questions that need to be asked. And your
-4.		6	position on that, counsel, was and is?
		7	MR. HAWS: The archbishop testified
Α.		8	when you asked him the questions, and you did
		9	do follow-up questions, and he testified that
Q.		10	when you asked specifically, "Does that change
- ,.	has?	11	any of your testimony that I've asked you
Α.		12	about and how you took actions," his answer
		13	was no, only as to today when he said it was
Q.		14	his belief it was a report to St. Paul Police,
⊸.		15	but it was a report to what was a retired
		16	police officer. That's all that it changed.
Α.		17	It changed nothing else and he told you that.
J 4.	She's not correct.	18	MR. ANDERSON: Well, it may not
Q.	And as a canon lawyer, she's your record	19	change how he answers some of the questions,
٦.	keeper, isn't she?	20	but those are questions that haven't been
		21	asked and the questions that now need to be
Δ	She should be.	1	•
_	She should be. And you have no records today, nor are you	22	asked are very different than those that were
A. Q.	And you have no records today, nor are you		asked are very different than those that were asked pre-correction. So if you're not going
_		22	
	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Then why have a communications person involved? A. Because she was involved in all of our discussions. Q. But that's for purposes of public relations. I'm interested in what you did about protecting the children and making sure you adhere to the law. Why did you bring the communications person into that conversation? A. Well, because this was subsequent, this was in October 2013 is what I'm saying, but when I first discussed it after the event had taken place, we acted immediately to inform the police and to make sure that he was taken off of the premises so that he couldn't be a threat to the to the the children. Q. You have made and your office has made a number of statements that you have acted immediately to inform the police concerning Wehmeyer. And do you make those statements to try to assure the people that they can trust what you say about child safety and your reporting of it? 166 A. We say that because that's our policy, and as we would say in any other situation, we would quote our policy and this is the way we we act and we let people know that. Q. Jennifer Haselberger has been very critical of you and the way you handled Wehmeyer, has she not? A. I don't know. I haven't talked to her about it. Q. Well, you've seen the MPR reports where she	BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Then why have a communications person involved? A. Because she was involved in all of our discussions. Q. But that's for purposes of public relations. I'm interested in what you did about protecting the children and making sure you adhere to the law. Why did you bring the communications person into that conversation? A. Well, because this was subsequent, this was in October 2013 is what I'm saying, but when I first discussed it after the event had taken place, we acted immediately to inform the police and to make sure that he was taken off of the premises so that he couldn't be a threat to the to the the children. Q. You have made and your office has made a number of statements that you have acted immediately to inform the police concerning Wehmeyer. And do you make those statements to try to assure the people that they can trust what you say about child safety and your reporting of it? 166 A. We say that because that's our policy, and as we would say in any other situation, we would quote our policy and this is the way we we act and we let people know that. Q. Jennifer Haselberger has been very critical of you and the way you handled Wehmeyer, has she not? A. I don't know. I haven't talked to her about it. Q. Well, you've seen the MPR reports where she has? A. I've heard her quoted, but I haven't talked to her directly about this. Q. And she has reported very publicly that you did not report when you learned that Wehmeyer had abused?

	169			171
1	can ask whatever questions you want.	1		Jennifer Haselberger to you, correct?
2	MR. ANDERSON: Wait a minute. Well,	2	Α.	Correct.
3	I just want to see if you're going to agree to	3		And pertaining to Shelley in February of 2012?
4	the additional time by reason of the	4		Correct.
	correction or not. And I think it's 15	5		At that time, at the bottom of the second
5	minutes there was actually 32 minutes taken	6	٠.	paragraph, it reflects Shelley was without
6		7		supervision. Is that your understanding?
7	on Shelley no. There was actually 32	8		MR. HAWS: Archbishop, just read the
8	minutes remaining, according to our	9		document, the entire document
9	calculation, and, you know, if I can get	10		MR. ANDERSON: No.
10	through it, I just want to know if we're going	1		MR. HAWS: so you have it in
11	to have more time or not.	11		
12	MR. HAWS: You have what time is	12		context. MR. ANDERSON: No. No, he's not.
13	left. I don't think it's 32 minutes, either.	13		MR. HAWS: Well, counsel, you can't
14	MR. ANDERSON: Well, we've been	14		
15	keeping time on that and excluding your	15		ask out of context. MR. ANDERSON: Go off the record.
16	speaking objections, counsel, and so we're	16		
17	going to start the deposition of the	17		Let me
18	archbishop. I'm going to assume that you are	18		MR. HAWS: Well, no. He's not going
19	not affording more time and I'm going to, for	19		off the record. He has a right to read the
20	purposes of Shelley, given the correction	20		deposition
21	made, I'm going to use the 32 minutes	21		MR. ANDERSON: No. We're not going
22	remaining to do the best I can to get through	22		to have him reading documents, taking the time
23	what I can today, knowing that that isn't	23		on the record. That's intended to delay the
24	feasible.	24		process.
25	MR. HAWS: You have the opportunity	25		MR. HAWS: You want to ask a
				470
	170			172
1	to ask whatever additional questions on	1		question about a document that's in front of
	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now.	2		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and
1	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is.	2 3		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is,
1 2	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to	2 3 4		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position?
1 2 3	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now.	2 3 4 5		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a
1 2 3 4	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to	2 3 4 5 6		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it.
1 2 3 4 5	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please.	2 3 4 5 6 7		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take
1 2 3 4 5 6	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the deposition. If questions were
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the deposition. If questions were asked properly, it would have been much
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Archbishop, because you made a correction at	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the deposition. If questions were asked properly, it would have been much quicker.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Archbishop, because you made a correction at the start of the last section concerning	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the deposition. If questions were asked properly, it would have been much quicker. MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Haws, you're an
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Archbishop, because you made a correction at the start of the last section concerning Shelley, I'm going to go back and try to get	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the deposition. If questions were asked properly, it would have been much quicker. MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Haws, you're an officer of the court. You know better than
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Archbishop, because you made a correction at the start of the last section concerning Shelley, I'm going to go back and try to get your testimony concerning some of the things	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the deposition. If questions were asked properly, it would have been much quicker. MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Haws, you're an officer of the court. You know better than this.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Archbishop, because you made a correction at the start of the last section concerning Shelley, I'm going to go back and try to get your testimony concerning some of the things that need to be asked, given that correction,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the deposition. If questions were asked properly, it would have been much quicker. MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Haws, you're an officer of the court. You know better than this. MR. HAWS: I am.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Archbishop, because you made a correction at the start of the last section concerning Shelley, I'm going to go back and try to get your testimony concerning some of the things that need to be asked, given that correction, that weren't asked because of your testimony	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the deposition. If questions were asked properly, it would have been much quicker. MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Haws, you're an officer of the court. You know better than this. MR. HAWS: I am. MR. HAWS: I am. MR. ANDERSON: We'll take it up with
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Archbishop, because you made a correction at the start of the last section concerning Shelley, I'm going to go back and try to get your testimony concerning some of the things that need to be asked, given that correction, that weren't asked because of your testimony given before it.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the deposition. If questions were asked properly, it would have been much quicker. MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Haws, you're an officer of the court. You know better than this. MR. HAWS: I am. MR. HAWS: I am. MR. ANDERSON: We'll take it up with the judge, but I'll tell you right now, I'm
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Archbishop, because you made a correction at the start of the last section concerning Shelley, I'm going to go back and try to get your testimony concerning some of the things that need to be asked, given that correction, that weren't asked because of your testimony given before it.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the deposition. If questions were asked properly, it would have been much quicker. MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Haws, you're an officer of the court. You know better than this. MR. HAWS: I am. MR. HAWS: I am. MR. ANDERSON: We'll take it up with

173 1 BY MR. ANDERSON: 2 Q. In this memorandum to you, she states, "The zeason this was not given more attention in 2008 only became clear recently. For, while there is reference to the misconduct in Father 5 Eshelly's green personnel file, the detailed information relating to the misconduct, 8 Including the investigator's report, was of 48 respective of line investigator's report, was of 48 respect to the dealth of line investigator's report, was of 48 respect to the dealth of line investigator's report, was of 48 respective of line information relating to the misconduct, 10 moved to the basement, without reference to it being placed in the personnel files) in the early months of 2008. "Do you remember 12 discussing that with her at that time? 13 discussing that with her at that time? 14 A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, 15 I don't recall discussing that with her. 16 Q. She goes on to state, and I'll ask you, "I have attached a list of files that were moved to the archives, although we have not been able to locate all the files on the list." 19 able to locate all the files on the list." 19 able to locate all the files on the list." 19 able to locate all the files on the list." 19 able to locate all the files on the list." 19 able to locate all the files on the list." 19 able to locate all the files on the list." 19 able to locate all the files on the list." 19 able to locate all the files on the list." 19 able to locate all the files on the list." 19 all this there were questions about that? 19 all the files on the list." 19 all this there were questions about that? 19 all the files on the list." 19 all this there were questions about tha						
2 Q. In this memorandum to you, she states, "The reason this was not given more attention in 2008 only became clear recently. For, while there is reference to the misconduct in Father Shelly's green personnel file, the detailed information relating to the misconduct, including the investigation's report, was of 48 restricted files that were archived (meaning moved to the basement, without reference to it being placed in the personnel files) in the early months of 2008." Do you remember discussing that with her at that time? It don't recall discussing that with her at that time? It don't recall discussing that with her at this moment, It don't recall discussing that with			173			175
a analysis to be done of the machine. Did you see the serference to the misconduct in Father Shelly's green personnel file, the detailed information relating to the misconduct, including the investigator's report, was of 48 restricted files that were archived (meaning moved to the basement, without reference to it being placed in the personnel files) in the early months of 2008." Do you remember discussing that with her at that time? 14 A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't recall discussing that with her. 15 I don't recall discussing that with her. 16 Q. She goes on to state, and I'll ask you, "I have attached all ist of files that were moved to the archives, although we have not been able to locate all the files on the list." 19 Were there files moved to the archives, Alfosishop? 20 A. We have we have two archive rooms and the files of active priests are in one, files of priests who have left and priests who are dead would be in another room. 174 1 Q. And in the same memo at the second page, there's a recitation of various things known as about Shelley that my question to you as is stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR, HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? 10 By MR. ANDERSON: 11 Q. At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one	1		BY MR. ANDERSON:	1	Q.	There's also reference to the archdiocese
4 2008 only became clear recently. For, while 5 there is reference to the misconduct in Father 6 Shelly's green personnel file, the detailed information relating to the misconduct, 8 including the investigator's report, was of 48 9 restricted files that were archived (meaning 10 moved to the basement, without reference to it 10 being placed in the personnel files) in the 11 early months of 2008." Do you remember 12 early months of 2008." Do you remember 13 discussing that with her at that time? 14 A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, 15 I don't recall discussing that with her. 16 Q. She goes on to state, and I'll ask you, "I 17 have attached a list of files that were moved 18 to the archives, although we have not been 19 able to locate all the files on the list." 10 Were there files moved to the archives, 21 Archbishop? 22 A. We have we have two archive rooms and the 23 files of active priests are in one, files of 24 priests who have left and priests who are dead 25 would be in another room. 174 1 Q. And in the same memo at the second page, 26 there's a recitation of various things known 27 a but there were images on there by 28 the experts that did the analysis that there 29 was questionable or borderline child 29 promography, were you not? 20 A. I did read the context and I think they would 2 it said they were borderline, but they 29 didn't think it was child pornography. 30 But there were questions about that, were 31 there not? 31 A. I think there were questions about that, were 32 And aren't questions about that? 33 A. And aren't questions the same as suspicions 34 enough to justify a report to the police at 39 that time? 30 And aren't questions the same as suspicions 30 enough to justify a report to the police at 31 that time? 32 And aren't questions the same as suspicions 32 enough to justify a report to the police at 33 A. Well, internal. 4 Q. Vou say "outside investigation." The fact of 4 the matter is, this is a 4 Vou say "outside investigation." The fact of 5 the matter is, thi	2 Q	2.	In this memorandum to you, she states, "The	2		ordering an investigation and a computer
there is reference to the misconduct in Father Shelly's green personnel file, the detailed information relating to the misconduct, including the investigator's report, was of 48 restricted files that were archived (meaning moved to the basement, without reference to it being placed in the personnel files) in the early months of 2008.* Do you remember discussing that with her at that time? 4 A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't recall discussing that with her. G. She goes on to state, and I'll ask you, "I have attached a list of files that were moved to the archives, although we have not been able to locate all the files on the list." Were there files moved to the archives, Archbishop? A. We have — we have two archive rooms and the files of active priests are in one, files of priests who have left and priests who are dead would be in another room. A. I did not. Vou were told there were images on there by the experts that did the analysis that there was questionable or borderline, child pornography, were you not? A. I did read the context and I think they would — It said they were borderline, but they didn't think it was child pornography. B. Li did read the context and I think they would — It said they were borderline, but they didn't think it was child pornography. B. Li did read the context and I think they would — It said they were borderline, but they didn't think it was child pornography. B. Li did read the context and I think they would — It said they were borderline, but they didn't think it was child pornography. B. Li did read the context and I think they would — It said they were borderline, but they didn't think it was child pornography. A. I did not. A. I did not. A. I did not. A. I did not. To All id read the context and I think they would — It said they were borderline, but they didn't think it was child pornography. A. I think there were questions about that? A. I think there were questions about that? A. I did not. To All id not. To All think there were fo	3		reason this was not given more attention in	3		analysis to be done of the machine. Did you
6 Shelly's green personnel file, the detailed 7 information relating to the misconduct, 8 including the investigator's report, was of 48 9 restricted files that were archived (meaning 10 moved to the basement, without reference to it 11 being placed in the personnel files) in the 12 early months of 2008. Do you remember 13 discussing that with her at that time? 14 A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, 15 I don't recall discussing that with her. 16 Q. She goes on to state, and I'll ask you, "I 17 have attached a list of files that were moved 18 to the archives, although we have not been 19 able to locate all the files on the list." 20 Were there files moved to the archives, 21 Archbishop? 22 A. We have — we have two archive rooms and the 23 files of active priests are in one, files of 24 priests who have left and priests who are dead 25 would be in another room. 26 there's a recitation of various things known 27 a bout Shelley that — my question to you as is 28 stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 29 there's a recitation of various things known 20 about Shelley hat — my question to you as is 20 stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 21 files of active priests are in one, files of 22 priests who have left and priests who are dead 23 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father 24 Shelley's" — 25 MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? 26 Counsel, can you just tell him where you're 27 geading from? 28 Counsel, can you just tell him where you're 29 geading from? 30 BY MR. ANDERSON: 31 Q. At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one	4		2008 only became clear recently. For, while	4		see that yourself?
information relating to the misconduct, lincluding the investigator's report, was of 48 restricted files that were archived (meaning) moved to the basement, without reference to it being placed in the personnel files) in the line garly months of 2008." Do you remember discussing that with her at that time? 14 A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't recall discussing that with her. 16 Q. She goes on to state, and I'll ask you, "I have attached a list of files that were moved to the archives, although we have not been able to locate all the files on the list." 19 able to locate all the files on the list." 20 Were there files moved to the archives, Archbishop? 21 A. We have — we have two archive rooms and the files of active priests are in one, files of priests who have left and priests who are dead would be in another room. 174 Q. And in the same memo at the second page, there's a recitation of various things known about Shelley that — my question to you as is stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" — MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Rounsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Rounsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? RY A. I did read the experts that did the analysis that there was questionable or borderline, build pormography, were you onethal pormography, was questionable or borderline, build pormography, and I did read the context and I think they would 11 did read the context and I think they would 12 didn't think it was child pornography. 8 A. I did. A. I did. A. I think there were questions about that, were there not? A. I did. A. I d	5		there is reference to the misconduct in Father	5	A.	I did not.
## was questionable or borderline child pornography, were you not? ## was questionable or borderline child pornography, were you not? ## was questionable or borderline child pornography, were you not? ## A. I did read the context and I think they would it said they were borderline, but they discussing that with her at that time? ## A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't recall discussing that with her. ## A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't recall discussing that with her. ## A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't recall discussing that with her. ## A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't recall discussing that with her. ## A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't recall discussing that with her. ## A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't recall discussing that with her. ## A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't recall discussing that with her. ## A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't recall discussing that with her. ## A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't tink it was child pornography. ## A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't tink they were borderline, but they wild the ontext and I think they would it said they were borderline, but they didn't tink it was child pornography. ## A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't recall discussing that with her. ## A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't recall discussing that with her. ## A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't recall discussing that with her. ## A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't tink they were borderline, but they there are the they discussing that with her were duestions about that, were there not? ## A. I think there were questions about that? ## A. I think there were questions about that? ## A. I did.	6		Shelly's green personnel file, the detailed	6	Q.	You were told there were images on there by
9 pornography, were you not? 10 moved to the basement, without reference to it being placed in the personnel files) in the 11 early months of 2008." Do you remember 12 discussing that with her at that time? 13 discussing that with her at that time? 14 A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, 15 I don't recall discussing that with her. 16 Q. She goes on to state, and I'll ask you, "I 17 have attached a list of files that were moved 18 to the archives, although we have not been 19 able to locate all the files on the list." 10 Were there files moved to the archives, 11 A. We have we have two archive rooms and the 12 files of active priests are in one, files of 12 yeight in another room. 174 1 Q. And in the same memo at the second page, 1 there's a recitation of various things known 2 about Shelley that my question to you as is 2 stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 3 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father 5 Shelley's" 7 MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? 8 Counsel, can you just tell him where you're 9 reading from? 10 A. I did read the context and I think they would 11 it said they were bordext and I think they world 11 it said they were bordext and I think they world 12 didn't think it was child pornography. 12 Lid they were bordext and I think they world 11 it said they were bordext and I think they world 12 but there were questions about that, were there not? 14 Lid there were questions about that, were there not? 15 A. I think there were questions about that? 16 Q. And you had questions about that? 17 A. I did. 20. And aren't questions the same as suspicions enough to justify a report to the police at that time? 21 A. I sincerely thought that what we were doing with this outside investigation, that the person the forensic person and the retired policeman had the wherewithal to make that investigation." The fact of the matter is, this is a 2 A. Well, internal. 2 A. Well, internal. 3 A. Well, internal. 4 Q internal investigation with an outside company. 4 Q	7		information relating to the misconduct,	7		the experts that did the analysis that there
moved to the basement, without reference to it being placed in the personnel files) in the early months of 2008." Do you remember discussing that with her at that time? 4. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't recall discussing that with her. 5. I don't recall discussing that with her. 6. Q. She goes on to state, and I'll ask you, "I have attached a list of files that were moved to the archives, although we have not been able to locate all the files on the list." 9. Were there files moved to the archives, Archbishop? 2. A. We have we have two archive rooms and the files of active priests are in one, files of priests who have left and priests who are dead would be in another room. 174 1 Q. And in the same memo at the second page, there's a recitation of various things known about Shelley that my question to you as is stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? 8 Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? 10 BY MR. ANDERSON: 11 Q. At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one	8		including the investigator's report, was of 48	8		was questionable or borderline child
being placed in the personnel files) in the early months of 2008." Do you remember discussing that with her at that time? 4 A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't recall discussing that with her. 5 A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't recall discussing that with her. 6 Q. She goes on to state, and I'll ask you, "I have attached a list of files that were moved to the archives, although we have not been able to locate all the files on the list." Were there files moved to the archives, Archbishop? A. We have we have two archive rooms and the files of active priests are in one, files of priests who have left and priests who are dead would be in another room. 174 Q. And in the same memo at the second page, there's a recitation of various things known about Shelley that my question to you as is stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 there's a recitation of various things known about Shelley that my question to you as is stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? MY MR. ANDERSON: Middn't think it was child pornography. B. But there were questions about that, were there not? A. I think there were questions about that, were there not? A. And you had questions about that? I did. A. I sincerely thought that what we were doing with this outside investigation, that the person the forensic person and the retired policeman had the wherewithal to make that investigation. The fact of the matter is, this is a A. Well, internal. A. Well, internal. A. Well, internal. A. Well, internal investigation with an outside company. A. I did. A. I d	9		restricted files that were archived (meaning	9		
discussing that with her at that time? A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, I don't recall discussing that with her. I don't recall discussing that with the wither over there of: And you had questions about that? A. I did. A. I	10		moved to the basement, without reference to it	10	A.	
discussing that with her at that time? 14 A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, 15 I don't recall discussing that with her. 16 Q. She goes on to state, and I'll ask you, "I have attached a list of files that were moved to the archives, although we have not been able to locate all the files on the list." 19 Were there files moved to the archives, 21 Archbishop? 22 A. We have we have two archive rooms and the files of active priests are in one, files of priests who have left and priests who are dead would be in another room. 174 1 Q. And in the same memo at the second page, there's a recitation of various things known about Shelley that my question to you as is stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? 8 Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? 10 BY MR. ANDERSON: 11 Q. At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one served a file there were questions about that, were there there not? 15 A. I think there were questions about that, were there on? 16 Q. And you had questions about that? 17 A. I did. Q. And you had questions about that? 1 A. I did. Q. And you had questions about that? 1 A. I did. Q. And you had questions about that? 1 A. I did. Q. And you had questions about that? 1 A. I did. Q. And you had questions about that? 1 A. I did. Q. And you had questions about that? 1 A. I did. Q. And you had questions about tha? 1 A. I did. Q. And you had questions about that? 1 A. I did. Q. And you had questions about that? 1 A. I did. Q. And you had questions about that? 1 A. I did. Q. And you had questions about tha? 1 A. I did. Q. And you had questions about that? 1 A. I did. Q. And you had questions about that? 1 A. I did. Q. And you had questions about that? 1 A. I did. Q. And you had questions about tha? 1 A. I did. Q. And you had questions about tha? 1 A. I did. Q. And you had questions about tha? 1 A. I did. Q. And you had questions about tha? 1 A. I did. Q. And you had questions a	11		being placed in the personnel files) in the	11		
14 A. (Examining documents) I don't at this moment, 15 I don't recall discussing that with her. 16 Q. She goes on to state, and I'll ask you, "I 17 have attached a list of files that were moved 18 to the archives, although we have not been 19 able to locate all the files on the list." 19 Were there files moved to the archives, 21 Archbishop? 22 A. We have we have two archive rooms and the 23 files of active priests are in one, files of 24 priests who have left and priests who are dead 25 would be in another room. 26 there's a recitation of various things known 27 about Shelley that my question to you as is 28 stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 29 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father 20 She goes on to state, and I'll ask you, "I 21 A. I did. 20 And aren't questions the same as suspicions 21 that time? 22 that time? 23 person the forensic person and the retired policeman had the wherewithal to make that investigation. 24 priests who have left and priests who are dead would be in another room. 25 would be in another room. 26 You say "outside investigation." The fact of the matter is, this is a 27 stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father 28 Shelley's 29 MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? 29 Counsel, can you just tell him where you're 20 reading from? 20 And all of this investigation was done and	12		early months of 2008." Do you remember	12		didn't think it was child pornography.
15 I don't recall discussing that with her. 16 Q. She goes on to state, and I'll ask you, "I have attached a list of files that were moved 17 have attached a list of files that were moved 18 to the archives, although we have not been 19 able to locate all the files on the list." 20 Were there files moved to the archives, 21 Archbishop? 22 A. We have we have two archive rooms and the files of active priests are in one, files of priests who have left and priests who are dead would be in another room. 21 Q. And in the same memo at the second page, 22 there's a recitation of various things known 23 about Shelley that my question to you as is stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father 25 Shelley's 26 Counsel, can you just tell him where you're 27 gy MR. ANDERSON: 28 A. I think there were questions for Jennifer. 29 And you had questions about that? 4 A. I did. 5 A. I think there were questions for Jennifer. 4 A. I did. 4 A. I did. 4 A. I did. 5 A. I think there were questions about that? 4 A. I did. 5 A. I think there were questions about that? 4 A. I did. 5 A. I did. 6 A. I think there were questions about that? 4 A. I did. 6 A. I think there were questions about that? 4 A. I did. 6 A. I did. 6 A. I think there were questions about that? 4 A. I did. 6 A. I did. 6 A. I did. 6 A. I think there were questions about that? 4 A. I did. 6 A. I did. 6 A. I did. 7 A. I did. 8 Q. And aren't questions the same as suspicions enough to justify a report to the police at that time? 5 A. I sincerely thought that what we were doing with this outside investigation, that the person the forensic person and the retired policeman had the wherewithal to make that investigation. 176 1 Q. You say "outside Investigation." The fact of the matter is, this is a Internal investigation? 6 A. Well, internal. 7 Q. An outside company hired by the archdiocese An outside company hired by the archdiocese An outside company hired by th	13		discussing that with her at that time?	13	Q.	But there were questions about that, were
16 Q. She goes on to state, and I'll ask you, "I 17 have attached a list of files that were moved 18 to the archives, although we have not been 19 able to locate all the files on the list." 20 Were there files moved to the archives, 21 Archbishop? 22 A. We have we have two archive rooms and the 23 files of active priests are in one, files of 24 priests who have left and priests who are dead 25 would be in another room. 174 1 Q. And in the same memo at the second page, 2 there's a recitation of various things known 3 about Shelley that my question to you as is 4 stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 5 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father 6 Shelley's" 7 MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? 8 Counsel, can you just tell him where you're 9 reading from? 10 BY MR. ANDERSON: 11 Q. And all of this investigation was done and	14 A	٨.	(Examining documents) I don't at this moment,	14		
have attached a list of files that were moved to the archives, although we have not been able to locate all the files on the list." Were there files moved to the archives, Archbishop? A. We have we have two archive rooms and the files of active priests are in one, files of priests who have left and priests who are dead would be in another room. 174 1 Q. And in the same memo at the second page, there's a recitation of various things known about Shelley that my question to you as is stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Round and the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one 17 A. I did. Q. And aren't questions the same as suspicions enough to justify a report to the police at that time? A. I sincerely thought that what we were doing with this outside investigation, that the person the forensic person and the retired policeman had the wherewithal to make that investigation. 17 Q. You say "outside investigation." The fact of the matter is, this is a a. Well, internal. 4 Q internal investigation with an outside company. 7 Q. An outside company hired by the archdiocese a. Correct. 9 Page of the police at that time? A. I did. Q. And aren't questions the same as suspicions enough to justify a report to the police at that time? A. I sincerely thought that what we were doing with this outside investigation, that the person the forensic person and the retired policeman had the wherewithal to make that investigation. 17 Q. You say "outside investigation." The fact of the matter is, this is a a. Well, internal. 4 Q internal investigation with an outside company. 7 Q. An outside company hired by the archdiocese a. Correct. 9 Q to find out for them what's on it, right? A. Right. 10 Q. And all of this investigation was done and	15		I don't recall discussing that with her.	15	A.	
to the archives, although we have not been able to locate all the files on the list." Were there files moved to the archives, Archbishop? Archbish	16 C	Q .	She goes on to state, and I'll ask you, "I	16	Q.	And you had questions about that?
able to locate all the files on the list." Were there files moved to the archives, Archbishop? Archbishop? A. We have we have two archive rooms and the files of active priests are in one, files of priests who have left and priests who are dead would be in another room. The files of active priests are in one, files of priests who have left and priests who are dead would be in another room. The files of active priests are in one, files of priests who have left and priests who are dead would be in another room. The files of active priests are in one, files of priests who have left and priests who are dead would be in another room. The files of active priests are in one, files of priests who are dead would be in another room. The files of active priests are in one, files of priests who are dead would be in another room. The files of active priests are in one, files of priests who are dead with this outside investigation, that the person the forensic person and the retired policeman had the wherewithal to make that investigation. The files of active priests are in one, files of priests who are dead with this outside investigation, that the person the forensic person and the retired policeman had the wherewithal to make that investigation. The files of active priests are in one, files of priests who are dead with this outside investigation. The files of active priests are in one, files of person the forensic person and the retired policeman had the wherewithal to make that investigation. The files of active priests are in one, files of person the forensic person and the retired policeman had the wherewithal to make that investigation. The files of active priests are in one, files of person the forensic person and the retired policeman had the wherewithal to make that investigation. The files of active priests are in one, files of person the forensic person and the retired policeman had the wherewithal to make that investigation. The files of active priests are in one, files of p	17		have attached a list of files that were moved	17		
Were there files moved to the archives, Archbishop? A. We have we have two archive rooms and the files of active priests are in one, files of priests who have left and priests who are dead would be in another room. 174 1 Q. And in the same memo at the second page, there's a recitation of various things known about Shelley that my question to you as is stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 thile Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Rounsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? MR. ANDERSON: We have we have two archive rooms and the person the forensic person and the retired policeman had the wherewithal to make that investigation. 176 Q. You say "outside investigation." The fact of the matter is, this is a 3 A. Well, internal. 4 Q internal investigation? 5 A. Internal investigation with an outside company. 7 Q. An outside company hired by the archdiocese 6 company. 7 Q. An outside company hired by the archdiocese 8 A. Correct. 9 reading from? 9 Q to find out for them what's on it, right? 10 BY MR. ANDERSON: 11 Q. And all of this investigation was done and	18		to the archives, although we have not been	18	Q.	
Archbishop? Archbishop. Archb	19		able to locate all the files on the list."	19		
22 A. We have we have two archive rooms and the files of active priests are in one, files of priests who have left and priests who are dead would be in another room. 174 1 Q. And in the same memo at the second page, there's a recitation of various things known about Shelley that my question to you as is stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 thile Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? 8 Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? 10 BY MR. ANDERSON: 11 Q. With this outside investigation, that the person the forensic person and the retired policeman had the wherewithal to make that investigation. 176 1 Q. You say "outside investigation." The fact of the matter is, this is a 3 A. Well, internal. 4 Q internal investigation? 5 A. Internal investigation with an outside company. 7 Q. An outside company hired by the archdiocese 8 A. Correct. 9 Q to find out for them what's on it, right? 10 A. Right. 11 Q. At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one	20		Were there files moved to the archives,	20		
files of active priests are in one, files of priests who have left and priests who are dead would be in another room. 174 1 Q. And in the same memo at the second page, there's a recitation of various things known about Shelley that my question to you as is stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? MR. ANDERSON: MR. ANDERSON: MR. ANDERSON: MR. ANDERSON: MR. ANDERSON: MR. At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one 23 person the forensic person and the retired policeman had the wherewithal to make that investigation. 24 25 26 27 28 29 20 20 21 21 20 20 21 21 22 24 24 25 24 26 27 20 21 21 20 21 21 22 24 24 25 24 26 26 27 20 21 21 21 21 22 24 24 25 24 24 25 26 27 20 21 21 21 22 24 24 25 24 26 26 27 20 21 21 21 22 24 24 24 25 24 24 25 24 26 24 26 27 20 21 21 21 21 22 24 24 24 25 24 24 25 24 24 25 26 27 20 21 21 21 22 24 24 24 25 24 24 25 24 24 24 25 24 24 24 25 24 24 26 24 26 24 27 26 21 27 20 21 21 21 22 22 23 24 24 24 25 24 24 24 25 24 24 24 25 24 24 26 24 24 26 24 26 24 27 26 27 20 21 31 32 34 34 34 34 34 34 34 34 34 34 34 34 34	21		-	l	A.	
priests who have left and priests who are dead would be in another room. 174 1 Q. And in the same memo at the second page, there's a recitation of various things known about Shelley that my question to you as is stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? 8 Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? 10 BY MR. ANDERSON: 174 176 1 Q. You say "outside investigation." The fact of the matter is, this is a and the wherewithal to make that investigation. 176 1 Q. You say "outside investigation." The fact of the matter is, this is a and the wherewithal to make that investigation. 176 1 Q. You say "outside investigation." The fact of the matter is, this is a and th	22 A	۹.		22		
25 would be in another room. 174 1 Q. And in the same memo at the second page, 2 there's a recitation of various things known 3 about Shelley that my question to you as is 4 stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 5 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father 6 Shelley's" 7 MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? 8 Counsel, can you just tell him where you're 9 reading from? 10 BY MR. ANDERSON: 11 Q. At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one	23		files of active priests are in one, files of			•
174 1 Q. And in the same memo at the second page, there's a recitation of various things known about Shelley that my question to you as is stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? MR. ANDERSON: 176 1 Q. You say "outside investigation." The fact of the matter is, this is a 3 A. Well, internal. Q internal investigation? 5 A. Internal investigation with an outside company. 7 Q. An outside company hired by the archdiocese 8 Correct. 9 Q to find out for them what's on it, right? 10 A. Right. 11 Q. And all of this investigation was done and	24		•	1		-
1 Q. And in the same memo at the second page, 2 there's a recitation of various things known 3 about Shelley that my question to you as is 4 stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 5 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father 6 Shelley's" 7 MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? 8 Counsel, can you just tell him where you're 9 reading from? 10 BY MR. ANDERSON: 11 Q. And all of this investigation." The fact of 2 the matter is, this is a 3 A. Well, internal. 4 Q internal investigation? 5 A. Internal investigation with an outside 6 company. 7 Q. An outside company hired by the archdiocese 8 A. Correct. 9 Q to find out for them what's on it, right? 10 A. Right. 11 Q. And all of this investigation was done and	25			25		
there's a recitation of various things known about Shelley that my question to you as is stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON: 10 BY MR. ANDERSON: 11 Q. At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one				١.	_	
about Shelley that my question to you as is stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON: A. Well, internal. A. Internal investigation? A. Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdiocese 8 A. Correct. 9 Q to find out for them what's on it, right? 10 A. Right. 11 Q. At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one	1 0	Q.		1	Q.	· -
stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON: 10 At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one 4 Q internal investigation? A. Internal investigation with an outside company. 7 Q. An outside company hired by the archdiocese 8 A. Correct. 9 Q to find out for them what's on it, right? 10 A. Right. 11 Q. And all of this investigation was done and	1			1		
 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one A. Internal investigation with an outside company. Q. An outside company hired by the archdiocese 8 A. Correct. 9 Q to find out for them what's on it, right? 10 A. Right. 11 Q. And all of this investigation was done and 	3					•
6 Shelley's" 7 MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? 8 Counsel, can you just tell him where you're 9 reading from? 10 BY MR. ANDERSON: 11 Q. At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one 6 company. 7 Q. An outside company hired by the archdiocese 8 A. Correct. 9 Q to find out for them what's on it, right? 10 A. Right. 11 Q. And all of this investigation was done and	10					
7 MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? 8 Counsel, can you just tell him where you're 9 reading from? 10 BY MR. ANDERSON: 11 Q. At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one 7 Q. An outside company hired by the archdiocese 8 A. Correct. 9 Q to find out for them what's on it, right? 10 A. Right. 11 Q. And all of this investigation was done and	II.		-		Α.	
8 Counsel, can you just tell him where you're 9 reading from? 10 BY MR. ANDERSON: 11 Q. At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one 8 A. Correct. 9 Q to find out for them what's on it, right? 10 A. Right. 11 Q. And all of this investigation was done and			·	1	0	• •
9 reading from? 10 BY MR. ANDERSON: 11 Q. At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one 9 Q to find out for them what's on it, right? 10 A. Right. 11 Q. And all of this investigation was done and					-	
10 BY MR. ANDERSON: 11 Q. At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one 11 Q. And all of this investigation was done and						
11 Q. At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one					_	
The distriction of the state of		_			_	-
		Ų.		12	w.	handled by those retained and those in your
10 Mahadu autaida tha			•			
parisments during the parisment of the p			•			
MD HAWG. Voulte new referring to			•			
to computers.	1 .	٨				
MD ANDERCON. I'm referring to the	1	Α.	_	1		
	1	^	•	1		
A A 141 II and and but II and a find all and a that the		w.			Α.	Well, what I meant by "outside" was that they
To sompare a few many						weren't people that worked directly for us on
21 A. I know that the one computer that they 21 our staff.		Δ	· ·			
THE THE STATE OF T	121 /	۸.				
22 Policy Challenge of the ministry ign't ho?	22					
	22		person who received the donation. He came to	23	Q.	Father Shelley's still in ministry, isn't he?

25

absence.

		177		_	179
1	Q.	Okay. Excuse me, he took a sabbatical?	1	Q.	That means you received it, correct?
2	Α.	Took a sabbatical and then he was placed on	2	Α.	That somebody would have received it, yes.
3		leave of absence.	3		Yes.
4	Q.	The point that this memo was sent to you and	4	Q.	Well, this is to you?
5		you read it, Shelley was in ministry, was he	5	Α.	Yes.
6		not?	6	Q.	So you're not disputing you received it
7	A.	He was.	7	Α.	No.
8	Q.	And he was continued in ministry, was he not,	8	Q.	correct?
9		by you?	9	A.	No.
0	A.	I don't have those dates. This is 2012. He	10	Q.	That is correct?
11		was 2012 he would have been out of	11	Α.	That's correct.
2		ministry.	12	Q.	Okay. The last paragraph, and she writes to
3	Q.	It was June 2012 that he took a sabbatical?	13		you, "Father Shelley has not been assessed by
4	A.	(Examining documents) I don't I don't know	14		SLI since the computer was determined to have
5		where you're getting that date.	15		images that were borderline illegal." Did you
6	Q.	Archbishop, Haselberger refers also at the	16		do anything responsive to that information,
17		bottom paragraph that she's attaching a copy	17		Archbishop?
18		of a September 23rd, 2004, letter 2004	18	A.	I don't recall.
19		letter of referral to the SLI. That would be	19	Q.	At the next page, the last sentence, she
20		St. Luke's Institute, correct?	20		writes to you, "You will recall that this has
21	Α.	Correct.	21		not been without problems, including"
22	Q.	And you had seen that report, had you not?	22	A.	Where where are you reading, please?
23	A.	(Examining documents) I can't recall at this	23	Q.	The next page.
24		moment whether whether I did. I'm confused	24	A.	Yes.
25		by this.	25	Q.	Last sentence of the first paragraph.
		178			180
1		MR. HAWS: You're referring to the	1	A.	Okay.
2		letter or the report?	2	Q.	She writes, "You will recall that this has not
3		MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St.	3		been without problems, including the fact that
4		Luke's Institute report.	4		Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living
5		BY MR. ANDERSON:	5		in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in
6	Q.		6		2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before
•		Had von ever seen marr			
7	_	Had you ever seen that?	7		
7 8	A.	I don't believe I did. If it came in	7 8	Α.	having received this?
8	_	I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been	8	A.	
8 9	A.	I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time.	8 9		having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this.
8 9 10	_	I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually	8 9 10	A. Q.	having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this information, did you do
8 9 10 11	A.	I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they	8 9 10 11		having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this information, did you do anything about it?
8 9 10 11	A.	I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed.	8 9 10 11 12	Q.	having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into
8 9 10 11 12	A.	I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know.	8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it
8 9 10 11 12 13	A.	I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if	8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have
8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if you know.	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A.	having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A.	I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if you know. Well, I would have to look more carefully at	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany. Okay. And did he give you a report or take
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if you know. Well, I would have to look more carefully at this.	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q.	having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany. Okay. And did he give you a report or take any action?
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A.	I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if you know. Well, I would have to look more carefully at this. BY MR. ANDERSON:	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q.	having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany. Okay. And did he give you a report or take any action? I think it was past the time that the young
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if you know. Well, I would have to look more carefully at this. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Well, let's just look at the sentence.	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q.	having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany. Okay. And did he give you a report or take any action? I think it was past the time that the young man was living there.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A.	I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if you know. Well, I would have to look more carefully at this. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Well, let's just look at the sentence. It says, at the last paragraph she says,	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q.	having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany. Okay. And did he give you a report or take any action? I think it was past the time that the young man was living there. Was Shelley interviewed by you or any of your
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A.	I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if you know. Well, I would have to look more carefully at this. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Well, let's just look at the sentence. It says, at the last paragraph she says, "Archbishop, I'm attaching the copy of our	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. Q.	having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany. Okay. And did he give you a report or take any action? I think it was past the time that the young man was living there. Was Shelley interviewed by you or any of your delegates
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A.	I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if you know. Well, I would have to look more carefully at this. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Well, let's just look at the sentence. It says, at the last paragraph she says, "Archbishop, I'm attaching the copy of our September 23rd, 2004, letter of referral to	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. A.	having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany. Okay. And did he give you a report or take any action? I think it was past the time that the young man was living there. Was Shelley interviewed by you or any of your delegates I believe by my
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A.	I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if you know. Well, I would have to look more carefully at this. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Well, let's just look at the sentence. It says, at the last paragraph she says, "Archbishop, I'm attaching the copy of our September 23rd, 2004, letter of referral to SLI as well as their report to this memo."	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany. Okay. And did he give you a report or take any action? I think it was past the time that the young man was living there. Was Shelley interviewed by you or any of your delegates I believe by my to find out?
8	A.	I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if you know. Well, I would have to look more carefully at this. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Well, let's just look at the sentence. It says, at the last paragraph she says, "Archbishop, I'm attaching the copy of our September 23rd, 2004, letter of referral to	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany. Okay. And did he give you a report or take any action? I think it was past the time that the young man was living there. Was Shelley interviewed by you or any of your delegates I believe by my

- 1 A. I believe it should have been. I don't know
- 2 -- I can't say definitely it was, but it
- 3 should have been reported.
- 4 Q. Do you have any knowledge that it was?
- 5 A. No, I don't.
- **6 Q.** The next paragraph goes on to state, at the
- 7 second sentence, beginning -- the paragraph
- 8 starts with "However."
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. And the second -- I'll read it, it says,
- 11 "However, now that you have access to the
- 12 information that was recently recovered
- 13 (including DVDs of the material that was found
- on the computer) I think there is a great risk
- of associated" -- "a great risk associated
- 16 with reassigning Father Shelley." I read that
- 17 correctly?
- 18 A. You did.
- 19 Q. You did reassign him, didn't you?
- 20 A. I believe -- no. I don't believe I did re --
- 21 reassign him at that point. He was already in
- 22 Hugo.
- 23 Q. Actually, you left him there for six months,
- 24 didn't you, in the parish he was?
- 25 A. I believe I did, yes.

182

- Q. Without notifying anybody of this information
- 2 that you had received from her, correct?
- 3 A. That would be correct, but I don't know that
- 4 her information was -- was correct here. I'm
- 5 just looking at this again for -- it's been a
- 6 long time since I've seen it.
- 7 Q. Well, let me ask you another question. Under
- 8 that same paragraph enumerated number 1, she
- **9** states, I'll read and then ask you questions.
- "Collecting all the personal computers/
- 11 laptops that Father Shelley is using at this
- time and sending them for similar analysis."
- 13 This is a recommendation action?
- 14 A. Uh huh.
- 15 Q. It states, "If the SLI report is correct and
- 16 Father Shelley has an ongoing problem with
- 17 compulsive sexual behavior in his Internet
- pornography use, it is very likely that this
- 19 use will have continued, and since Father
- 20 Shelley's never received treatment to address
- 21 this." Did that alarm you or do you remember
- that alarming you at the time?
- 23 A. I believe that would have alarmed me at the
- 24 time, yes.
- 25 Q. What did you do about it?

- 1 A. I can't -- I can't remember what I did about
- 2 it.

8

11

24

- 3 Q. Did you alert any of the parishioners or the
- 4 public or the police of what you were alarmed
- 5 about and the information you're receiving in
- 6 this memo that concerns you?
- 7 A. I honestly can't say right now what I -- what
 - I did or didn't do.
- **9 Q.** At the last paragraph you do state -- it is
- stated by her, "I shared this information with
 - Father Laird last July." Do you have any
- memory of having taken any action to report
- 13 Shelley to law enforcement, to alert the
- parishioners or the public about the risks now
- discerned concerning Shelly's danger to
- 16 children or use, possible possession of child
- **17** pornography?
- MR. HAWS: Objection, that misstates
- 19 the facts, the evidence, the document you just
- read, counsel. There's not a word in there
- 21 that says that there's a danger to children,
- 22 so you've misstated the record again,
- inserting your own facts. If you ask it
 - another way, it would be a proper question.
- 25 BY MR. ANDERSON:

184

- 1 Q. Did you take any action responsive to the
- 2 information contained in this memo?
- 3 A. I believe that there was a question of the
- 4 ongoing nature of the -- the images that were
- on that computer and I believe I was waiting
- 6 for a final analysis of that in order to make
- 7 some kind of reaction.
- 8 Q. And so it is correct that four months later,
- 9 Shelley was allowed to resign from his parish,
- 10 claim to the parishioners he was taking a
- 11 sabbatical, correct, with your permission?
- 12 A. I -- I'd have to look at the record.
- 13 Q. Do you have a memory of that?
- 14 A. I don't have a memory of that. I know that he
- 15 did ask for a sabbatical and he was granted a
- sabbatical, and then I put him on leave after
- 17 other information came to the fore.
- **18 Q.** And did you or anybody under your direction
- 19 ever alert the police or the public of what
- you knew as contained in this memo about
 - 21 Shelley?
 - 22 A. Not to -- not to my knowledge.
 - **23 Q.** And I'm going to refer you to Exhibit 45.
 - Before I do, do you remember a dispute between
 - 25 Jennifer Haselberger and Kevin McDonough about

24

		185			187
1		whether these images on this computer were	1	Q.	Okay. I'll show you Exhibit 45.
2		illegal and child porn and, thus, a form of	2	A.	Yes.
3		sexual abuse?	3	Q.	And I'll direct your attention to 45, which is
4	A.	I do remember there was an argument, yes.	4		dated February 8th, 2013, it's to you from
5	Q.	Tell us about that argument, what you heard	5		her. Fifth paragraph down she writes, "I
6		and what you did responsive to it.	6		would also like to reiterate that I think all
7	A.	Well, Jennifer maintained that the images were	7		of this information should be turned over to
8		those of child pornography and Father	8		law enforcement for their determination, in
9		McDonough said they were not. And we had the	9		hopes of avoiding prosecution for you and your
10		at the time the investigation that was done	10		staff by offering an affirmative defense."
11		with the retired policeman indicating that	11		She wrote that to you, didn't she?
12		these were borderline. And so there was a	12	A.	She did.
13		dispute, obviously, about the nature of these	13	Q.	And then she states, "Finally, I am attaching
14		images.	14		a memo written by Father McDonough when he
15	Q.	And Kevin McDonough took the position that 60	15		made a similar assessment of Father Wehmeyer.
16		percent of the images are created by law	16		His conclusion, which Father Laird supported."
17		enforcement and because he had not been	17		In other words, she's saying, "Don't make the
18		caught, he had not been guilty and he made	18		same mistake here that you made with
19		that case to you, didn't he?	19		Wehmeyer." Is that the way you read this?
20	Α.		20		MR. HAWS: Objection, it's assuming
21	Q.	He also claimed that they may have been pop-up	21		facts not in evidence. That's not what the
22		images and innocently, then, on that computer.	22		memo says.
23		Do you remember that?	23		BY MR. ANDERSON:
24	A.	Subsequent to this, yes, I remember that.	24	Q.	As you recall, is that the way you read it?
25	Q.	Jennifer Haselberger disputed that vigorously,	25	A.	No.
		186			188
1		did she not?	1	Q.	You didn't turn this over because you were
2	A.	I believe she did.	2		worried that you were in possession and you
3	Q.	And she went to the length to even copy some	3		could be prosecuted?
4		of those images and put them on your desk,	4	A.	That's not true. I didn't turn it over
5		didn't she?	5		because I didn't think it was child
6	A.	Those were the same images I believe that you	6		pornography.
7		referred to before.	7		(Discussion off the record)
8	Q.	How many images?	8		BY MR. ANDERSON:
_	A.	I think there were only three, that I recall.	9	Q.	So what training do you have in the area of
9	Λ.	I think there were only times, that I recan.			
9	Q.	And she told you that she had showed those to	10		what is and isn't child pornography?
			10 11	A.	Not very much.
10		And she told you that she had showed those to		Q.	Not very much. Well, what training at all?
10 11		And she told you that she had showed those to McDonough and he ordered her to put them back	11		Not very much.
10 11 12	Q.	And she told you that she had showed those to McDonough and he ordered her to put them back in the archive, didn't she?	11 12 13	Q.	Not very much. Well, what training at all?
10 11 12 13	Q.	And she told you that she had showed those to McDonough and he ordered her to put them back in the archive, didn't she? I believe she did, yes.	11 12	Q. A.	Not very much. Well, what training at all?
10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q.	And she told you that she had showed those to McDonough and he ordered her to put them back in the archive, didn't she? I believe she did, yes. And she was upset about that? I believe she was, yes.	11 12 13	Q. A.	Not very much. Well, what training at all?
10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q.	And she told you that she had showed those to McDonough and he ordered her to put them back in the archive, didn't she? I believe she did, yes. And she was upset about that? I believe she was, yes. And she wanted you to take action, didn't she? I believe she did, yes.	11 12 13	Q. A.	Not very much. Well, what training at all?
10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A.	And she told you that she had showed those to McDonough and he ordered her to put them back in the archive, didn't she? I believe she did, yes. And she was upset about that? I believe she was, yes. And she wanted you to take action, didn't she? I believe she did, yes. And you chose not to, didn't you?	11 12 13	Q. A.	Not very much. Well, what training at all?
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A.	And she told you that she had showed those to McDonough and he ordered her to put them back in the archive, didn't she? I believe she did, yes. And she was upset about that? I believe she was, yes. And she wanted you to take action, didn't she? I believe she did, yes. And you chose not to, didn't you?	11 12 13	Q. A.	Not very much. Well, what training at all?
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	And she told you that she had showed those to McDonough and he ordered her to put them back in the archive, didn't she? I believe she did, yes. And she was upset about that? I believe she was, yes. And she wanted you to take action, didn't she? I believe she did, yes. And you chose not to, didn't you? Well, I didn't think they were child pornography.	11 12 13	Q. A.	Not very much. Well, what training at all? None.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	And she told you that she had showed those to McDonough and he ordered her to put them back in the archive, didn't she? I believe she did, yes. And she was upset about that? I believe she was, yes. And she wanted you to take action, didn't she? I believe she did, yes. And you chose not to, didn't you? Well, I didn't think they were child pornography. She also urged you to report to law	11 12 13	Q. A.	Not very much. Well, what training at all? None.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	And she told you that she had showed those to McDonough and he ordered her to put them back in the archive, didn't she? I believe she did, yes. And she was upset about that? I believe she was, yes. And she wanted you to take action, didn't she? I believe she did, yes. And you chose not to, didn't you? Well, I didn't think they were child pornography. She also urged you to report to law enforcement what those images were and what	11 12 13	Q. A.	Not very much. Well, what training at all? None.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	And she told you that she had showed those to McDonough and he ordered her to put them back in the archive, didn't she? I believe she did, yes. And she was upset about that? I believe she was, yes. And she wanted you to take action, didn't she? I believe she did, yes. And you chose not to, didn't you? Well, I didn't think they were child pornography. She also urged you to report to law	11 12 13	Q. A.	Not very much. Well, what training at all? None.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	And she told you that she had showed those to McDonough and he ordered her to put them back in the archive, didn't she? I believe she did, yes. And she was upset about that? I believe she was, yes. And she wanted you to take action, didn't she? I believe she did, yes. And you chose not to, didn't you? Well, I didn't think they were child pornography. She also urged you to report to law enforcement what those images were and what	11 12 13	Q. A.	Not very much. Well, what training at all? None.

25 A. I don't recall that.

189	
1 1. :	
t t	
3	i.
•	
	1
3	
,	<u> </u>
	1 1 1 1
	; ;

i .		193			195
1	1.		1		counsel. You're trying to make sound bites.
2	Q.	Let me ask you this, Archbishop. You've now	2		There's no evidence that the archdiocese has
3		testified and publicly declared that you have	3		not cooperated with any law enforcement
4		identified those that you believed credibly	4		officials, with any person that's been
5		accused and that you have files pertaining to	5		MR. ANDERSON: That's not a legal
6		them, don't you think it's past time to turn	6		objection.
7		it over to law enforcement and, if so, will	7		MR. HAWS: That is a legal
8		you do that now?	8		objection, counsel, because you continue to
9		MR. HAWS: Objection, that calls for	9		try to create your own clips and that's not
10		a legal conclusion and something that the	10		MR. ANDERSON: No. We're trying to
11		archbishop doesn't have isn't going to do	11		protect kids here, we're trying to protect
12		at this point in time.	12		kids, counsel. Give me a legal objection
13		BY MR. ANDERSON:	13		about it.
14	Q.	Well, I'm going to ask you. Will you turn the	14		MR. HAWS: Ask him questions about
15		files over to the law enforcement agencies?	15		it.
16	Α.	Well, as I mentioned before in this testimony,	16		BY MR. ANDERSON:
17		we've had a thorough review of the files by	17	Q.	And I ask you, Archbishop, and giving you a
18		the Kinsale Kinsale and with the and	18		chance to give the law enforcement people to
19		they're still in the process of doing that and	19		know what your office knows by turning those
20		I'm waiting for that results of that to be	20		files over to them privately and letting them
21		able to to do exactly what you're	21		investigate it.
22		suggesting.	22		MR. WIESER: Time's up.
23	Q.	But Kinsale was hired by you, aren't they?	23		BY MR. ANDERSON:
24	Α.	Correct.	24	Q.	Why don't you do that?
25	Q.	Okay. Just like the clergy review board is	25	A.	As I indicated to you, once we have the
		194			196
1		appointed by you, correct?	1		file
2	A.	Correct,	2	Q.	Who wells Kido and at wick
3		Correcti	1 -		Why wait? Kids are at risk.
1	Q.	Just like Setter was hired by your former	3	٦.	MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done.
4	Q.			٦.	
4 5	Q. A.	Just like Setter was hired by your former	3	7.	MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done.
		Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct?	3 4	٦.	MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean
5	Α.	Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct.	3 4 5		MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this
5 6	Α.	Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was	3 4 5 6	7.	MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition.
5 6 7	Α.	Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and	3 4 5 6 7	7	MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does
5 6 7 8	Α.	Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe it's a request, why not just privately	3 4 5 6 7 8	7	MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the
5 6 7 8 9	Α.	Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe it's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	7	MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up?
5 6 7 8 9	Α.	Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe it's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	7	MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and
5 6 7 8 9 10	Α.	Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe it's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Α.	Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe it's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	-	MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe it's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON:	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	-	MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe it's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	-	MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe it's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not? My answer would be, we are prepared to do what	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	-	MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 2:34.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe it's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not? My answer would be, we are prepared to do what we have to do when the Kinsale file review has	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	-	MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 2:34. MR. HAWS: We can stay on the
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. Q. A.	Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe it's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not? My answer would be, we are prepared to do what we have to do when the Kinsale file review has been done.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	-	MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 2:34. MR. HAWS: We can stay on the record.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. Q. A.	Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe it's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not? My answer would be, we are prepared to do what we have to do when the Kinsale file review has been done. Don't you realize how risky it is and the	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	-	MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 2:34. MR. HAWS: We can stay on the record. MR. HIBBEN: I have four hours and
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. Q. A.	Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe it's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not? My answer would be, we are prepared to do what we have to do when the Kinsale file review has been done. Don't you realize how risky it is and the danger this poses by keeping all these things	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	-	MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 2:34. MR. HAWS: We can stay on the record. MR. HIBBEN: I have four hours and seven minutes and five seconds.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. Q. A.	Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe it's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not? My answer would be, we are prepared to do what we have to do when the Kinsale file review has been done. Don't you realize how risky it is and the danger this poses by keeping all these things within your control and those you hire and	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	-	MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 2:34. MR. HAWS: We can stay on the record. MR. HIBBEN: I have four hours and seven minutes and five seconds. MR. HAWS: We're over the time.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. Q. A.	Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe it's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not? My answer would be, we are prepared to do what we have to do when the Kinsale file review has been done. Don't you realize how risky it is and the danger this poses by keeping all these things within your control and those you hire and keeping it under the internal processes that	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	-	MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 2:34. MR. HAWS: We can stay on the record. MR. HIBBEN: I have four hours and seven minutes and five seconds. MR. HAWS: We're over the time. MR. ANDERSON: Well, I told you at
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. Q. A.	Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe it's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not? My answer would be, we are prepared to do what we have to do when the Kinsale file review has been done. Don't you realize how risky it is and the danger this poses by keeping all these things within your control and those you hire and keeping it under the internal processes that you have instead of turning it over to the	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	-	MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 2:34. MR. HAWS: We can stay on the record. MR. HIBBEN: I have four hours and seven minutes and five seconds. MR. HAWS: We're over the time. MR. ANDERSON: Well, I told you at the start, you've got speaking objections.

			100
	197		199
1	have posed that was legitimate. It was either	1	even more acutely problematic by reason of two
2	privileged or, you know, if you want to do	2	things: One, the archbishop's change in
3	form or something like that. All it has been	3	testimony that altered the necessity to ask
4	is speaking objections and a waste of time. I	4	questions that otherwise would not have been,
5	warned you in advance and I said I'm not going	5	in which after a break was taken, the decision
6	to count that on the time. So given that I've	6	was made; two, there have been speaking
7	had a timekeeper here and according to my	7	objections, none of which have been legally
8	timekeeper and your speaking objections	8	based or identified in law as anything other
9	took up how much time?	9	than recitations of belief; and, three
10	MS. ODEGAARD: Two-and-a-half	10	MR. HAWS: You can take the
11	minutes.	11	archbishop out.
12	MR. ANDERSON: Two-and-a-half	12	MR. ANDERSON: So I guess counsel is
13	minutes.	13	leaving now, we're considering the deposition
14	MR. WIESER: For the record, I've	14	open. They're gone and are you prepared to
15	been also keeping track and I have less than a	15	continue, Archbishop?
16	half a minute of total time spent on what	16	MR. WIESER: Archbishop, why don't
17	you're referring to as speaking objections.	17	you come?
18	So at this point you're saying there are an	18	MR. HAWS: No. Archbishop, you
19	additional two minutes left?	19	don't have to. We can go.
20	MS. ODEGAARD: Two-and-a-half	20	For the record, you had Shelley
21	minutes left.	21	files and the Wehmeyer files beforehand. In
22	MR. WIESER: Will you keep track of	22	terms of testimony, I believe you've actually
23	that, Mr. Videographer?	23	gone beyond what the court had authorized you
24	MR. HAWS: Well, my speaking	24	to do in the deposition in any event. And the
25	objections, for the record before you go on	25	objections were necessitated by your own
	198	1	200
1	the video, are because of improper questions	1	conduct. And we'll deal with what we have to
2	you posed, improper hypotheticals, improper	2	with the court. You've preserved your record
3	factual scenarios that require that, counsel.	3	and we've made ours, so there's no other
4	And as an officer of the court, you should	4	reason to argue about it.
5	know that you cannot do that, that is not	5	MR. ANDERSON: No. We're done.
6	appropriate nor is it fair to insert your own	6	
7	facts in order to create whatever it may be	7	
8	you're trying to do here. The archbishop has	8	
9	been here to answer whatever questions he can	9	
10	as best he can in a proper form, so	10	
11	MR. WIESER: We're over already. I	11	
1	think we can wrap it up at this point, if you	12	
12	want to.	13	
14	MR. HAWS: Yeah, let's just do that.	14	
15	MR. BRAUN: I'm good with that.	15	
16	MR. WIESER: That's fine.	16	
17	MR. ANDERSON: So are we done?	17	
18	MR. HAWS: We're done. You're past	18	
19	your time.	19	
20	MR. ANDERSON: Well, I consider this	20	
21	deposition to be open for reasons that were	21	
	legitimate at the start of this deposition by	22	
22	reason of the failure to disclose, which	23	
23	should have been, and the untimely disclosures	24	
24	as well as the incomplete ones. And now it's	25	
04/0	8/2014 07:53:37 AM Page 197	!	
U-1/U			

```
201
1 I, ARCHBISHOP JOHN NIENSTEDT, do hereby
2 certify that I have read the foregoing
3 transcript of my deposition and believe the
   same to be true and correct, except as
  follows: (Noting the page number and line
   number of the change or addition and the
7
   reason for it)
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
   Subscribed to and sworn
23
```

202

```
STATE OF MINNESOTA
                          COUNTY OF RAMSEY
                         I hereby certify that I reported the deposition of ARCHBISHOP JOHN NIENSTEDT, on the 2nd day of April, 2014, in St. Paul, Minnesota, and that the witness was by me first duly sworn to tell the whole truth;
                          That the testimony was transcribed under my direction and is a true record of the testimony of the witness;
                         That the cost of the original has been charged to the party who noticed the deposition, and that all parties who ordered copies have been charged at the same rate for such copies;
                          That I am not a relative or employee or attorney or counsel of any of the parties, or a relative or employee of such attorney or counsel;
11
12
13
                         That I am not financially interested in the action and have no contract with the parties, attorneys, or persons with an interest in the action that affects or has a substantial tendency to affect my impartiality;
15
16
                          That the right to read and sign the deposition
by the witness was not waived, and a copy was
provided to him for his review;
17
                          WITNESS MY HAND AND SEAL THIS 4th day of April, 2014.
19
20
                                                                                    Gary W. Hermes
21
22
 24
 25
```

before me this ___ day

25 of ___, 2014.

Y Y			